

Woodward's
Historical Series.
No. I.



RECORDS
OF
SALEM WITCHCRAFT,
COPIED FROM THE
ORIGINAL DOCUMENTS.

VOL. I.



PRIVATELY PRINTED FOR
W. ELLIOT WOODWARD, ROXBURY, MASS.
MDCCCLXIV.

No. 199
7r.

Entered according to Act of Congress in the year 1864,
by W. ELLIOT WOODWARD,
in the Clerk's Office of the District Court of the United States
for the District of Massachusetts.

Zeta
Nkk 54
864 r

EDITION TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTEEN COPIES OF WHICH
FIFTEEN ARE ON LARGE PAPER.

TO HER,
ONE OF THE
"WITCHES OF NEW-ENGLAND,"
WHO BEWITCHED ME IN MY YOUTH,
AND WHO HAS SINCE BEEN
MY HEART'S SUNLIGHT,
AND THE ANGEL OF MY HOME;
TO OUR BOYS, HARLOW AND CLARENCE,
AND THE LITTLE CLARIBEL,
WHO HAVING GONE BEFORE WE MAY NOT SEE, BUT WHO,
WE HOPE, STILL LOOKS UPON US WITH LOVING EYES,
BY THE HUSBAND AND FATHER,
WHOSE NAME MAY NEVER APPEAR UPON ANOTHER
TITLE PAGE,
THESE VOLUMES ARE
AFFECTIONATELY INSCRIBED.





P R E F A C E .

SOME years ago while examining the documents and other mementoes of the "Salem Witchcraft," so carefully preserved in the Archives of Essex County, Massachusetts—on being informed that only detached portions had ever been printed and thus made accessible to the public—it occurred to me that no more acceptable contribution to the library of the American collector could be made than a volume which should embody these records, and, at the same time, place them beyond the contingency of destruction or loss.

The original intention was, first to procure copies of the records, and then in *that golden future of leisure* to which all men look, to offer them to the public with suitable comments and annotations; but the increasing and never-ending cares of an occupation which gives no respite in

the present and promises none in the future, warned me that if the public were ever to see these documents, through any effort of mine, I must forego this cherished purpose.

Accordingly, after long keeping, I placed the sheets in the hands of the printer as they came from the transcriber, and they are now presented without addition or diminution, *verbatim et literatim*, copies of every one of the original papers at present existing; and, now, as I look at the ponderous volumes, I am rather happy than otherwise that I have not added to them by attempting to do what each reader can, perhaps, better do for himself.

To Hon. Asahel Huntington, Clerk of the Courts, and to the Commissioners of Essex County, I desire here to tender my thanks for the kindness and liberality with which they placed at my disposal every facility for the execution of my purpose. Such men receive no honor from office—they reflect honor on the positions which they hold.

How well Mr. Munfell has done his work is plainly to be seen, so far as general appearance is concerned; but the painstaking care with which the ancient orthography and punctuation, or rather the lack of this last have been followed, can only

Preface.

vii

be appreciated by those who have compared the volumes with the original records.

With no more of explanation or apology the volumes are submitted with the hope that to at least a few students of American History, they will prove not altogether unacceptable. W.

Mt. Pleasant,
Roxbury, Mass., Sept. 12, 1864.





TABLE OF CONTENTS.

Sarah Good,	29 th Feby 169 $\frac{1}{2}$	I.	1-34.
Sarah Osborn,	" " "	I.	35-41.
Tituba Indian,	" " "	I.	41-50.
Martha Corey,	19 th March 169 $\frac{1}{2}$	I.	50-60.
John Procter,	" " "	I.	60-74.
Dorcas Good,	23 ^d " "	I.	74-76.
Rebecca Nurse,	" " "	I.	76-99.
Elizabeth Procter,	4 th Aprill 1692	I.	99-117.
Mary Warren,	18 th " "	I.	117-135.
Bridget Bishop,	19 th " "	I.	135-172.
Abigail Hobbs,	20 th " "	I.	172-180.
Sarah Wilds,	21 st " "	I.	180-189.
Philip English,	30 th " "	I.	189-193.
Sufanna Martin,	" " "	I.	193-233.
Elizabeth Hart,	1 st May	I.	233-234.
Dorcas Hoar,	2 ^d " "	I.	235-253.
George Jacobs,	10 th " "	I.	253-265.
John Willard,	" " "	I. 266-279. II.	1-12.
Ann Pudeater,	12 th " "	II.	12-23.
Rebecca Jacobs,	14 th " "	II.	23-25.
Roger Toothaker,	18 th " "	II.	25-27.
Mary Eastey,	20 th " "	II.	27-47.
Sarah Procter,	21 st " "	II.	47-51.
Sufanna Roots,	" " "	II.	51-53.
Benjamin Procter,	23 ^d " "	II.	53-54.
Martha Carrier,	28 th " "	II.	54-68.
Elizabeth How,	" " "	II.	69-94.
William Procter,	" " "	II.	94-97.
Wilmott Reed,	" " "	II.	97-106.
Elizabeth Fofdick, }	30 th " "	II.	106-107
Elizabeth Paine, }			

Table of Contents.

Mary Irefon,	4 th June	„	II.	108.
George Burroughs,	26 th	„	II.	109-128.
Abigail Faulkner,	11 th	„	II.	128-135.
Ann Foster,	15 th	„	II.	135-139.
Mary Lacey,	21 st	„	II.	139-142.
Rebecca Eames,	19 th August	„	II.	142-146.
Samuel Wardwell,	1 st September,	„	II.	146-153.
Mary Parker,	2 ^d	„	II.	153-160.
Mary Bradbury,	5 th	„	II.	160-174.
Giles Corey,	7 th	„	II.	175-180.
Alice Parker,	„	„	II.	180-182.
Margaret Scott,	15 th	„	II.	181-182.
Miscellaneous,			II.	182-250.
John Bradstreet,	28 th : 7 mo:	1652 }	II.	250.
Christopher Brown,	24 th : 9 mo:	1674 }		
Abel Powell,	30 th March	1680.	II.	250-264.
Margaret Reed,	29 th 4 mo.	1680.	II.	264-267.



SALEM WITCHCRAFT.

Oath of Thomas Newton as Attorney-General.



YOU Thomas Newton, Gen^l, being appointed to perform the Office of their Maj^{ties} Attorney-Gen^l in the prosecution of the several persons, to be indicted and Tryed before their Maj^s Justices of Oyer and Terminer now sitting, and from time to time to sit, by virtue of the Commission now published, and in all other matters that may be requisite in the Execution of the same, Do swear that according to your best skill you will act truly and faithfully on their Majesties behalf as to Law and Justice doth appertain, without any favour or Affection. So help you God.

B

Salem Witchcraft.

Salem June 2^d 1692. Thomas Newton tooke
the oath above sayd in open Court before me
WM. STOUGHTON.

Oath of Stephen Sewall as Clerk.

You being Appointed to officiat as Clerk of this
Court, Do Swear, that you will carefully uprightly
and truly execute and perform whatsoever unto
your Duty in that Place of a Clerk doth appertain.
So help you God.

Salem June 2^d 1692. Stephen Sewall in open
Court made oath as above to doe the duty of his
place as Clerke.

Coram me

WM. STOUGHTON.

Warrant for Jurors.

To the Sheriff of the County of Effex.

You are Required in their Maties Name to Im-
pannel and return—Forty good and lawful men of
the ffreeholders and other Freemen of yo^r Baili-
wick duly qualified to Serve on the Jury of Tryals
of life and death, at the next Session of their Maties
Special Court of Oyer and Terminer, in Salem
upon Tuesday the Sixth day of September next at
nine in the morning whome you are by your Selfe,
Under Sheriffe or Deputy, to Summon to attend
the said Court, at the time above specified.

You are alike Required in their Maties name to

Salem Witchcraft.

II

give notice and Summon the Grand Juro^{rs} that were Impannelled and Sworn at the last Seffion of faid Court to attend again upon Tuesday the faid Sixth of September next by the time above mentioned. Hereof you may not faile.

Seal the 31th day of August 1692. In the
***** ffourth year of their Ma^{ties} Reign.

WM. STOUGHTON.

Warrant vs. Sarah Good.

Salem ffeby the 29th 169²

Whereas Mrs Joseph Hutcheson, Thomas Putnam, Edward Putnam, and Thomas Preston, Yeomen of Salem Village in ye County of Effex, personally appeared before vs and made Complaint on Behalfe of their Majest^{ts} against Sarah Good the wife of William Good of Salem Village aboves^d for suspition of Witchcraft by her Committed, and thereby much Injury donne by Eliz. Paris, Abigail Williams, Anne Putnam and Elizabeth Hubert all of Salem Village afores^d Sundry times within this two moneths and Lately also don, at Salem Village Contrary to y^e peace of our Souerⁿ L^d and Lady W^m & Mary, King & Queen of Engld &c—You are therefore in theire Majesties names hereby required to appreh^d & bring before vs, the faid Sarah Good to morrow aboute ten of y^e clock in y^e forenoon at y^e house of Lt Nathaniele Ingersalls in Salem Village or as soon as may be then and there

to be Examined Relating to y^e aboves^d premises
and hereof you are not to faile at your perile.

Dated. Salem, febr 29th 169 $\frac{1}{2}$

JOHN HATHORNE } Affists.
JONATHAN CORWIN }

To Constable George Locker.

Officers Return

I brought the person of Saragh Good the wife
of William Good according to the tenor of the
within warrant, as is Attest by me

1 March 169 $\frac{1}{2}$ GEORGE LOCKER—Constable

Indictment vs. Sarah Good, No. 1.

Anno : Regis et Reginee Willm et Mariae
nunc Anglice &c. Quarto

Essex ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady
the King and Queen, present, That Sarah Good
the wife of William Good of Salem Village in the
County of Essex, Husbandman, the Second Day of
May in the forth year of the Reigne of our Sove-
reigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by the
Grace of God of England, Scotland ffraunce &
Ireland King and Queen Defenders of the ffaith
&c and Divers other Days and times as well before
as after, certaine Detestable arts called Witchcrafts
and Sorceries, Wickedly and ffeloniously hath vsed,
Practised and Exorcised, at and within the Town-

ship of Salem in the County of Effex aforesaid, in, upon and against one Sarah Vibber wife of John Vibber of Salem aforesaid, Husbandman, by which said wicked Arts, she the said Sarah Vibber the said Second Day of May in the fourth year abovesaid and divers other Days and times as well before as after was and is Tortuered Afflicted, Pined, Consumed, wasted and Tormented, and also for Sundry other Acts of witchcraft by said Sarah Good committed and done before and since that time ag^t the Peace of our Sovereigne Lord & Lady the King & Queen their Crowne and Dignity and ag^t the forme of the Statute in that case made and Provided.

Witneses

Sarah Vibber Jurat

Abigail Williams Jurat

Elizabeth Hubbard “

Ann Putnam Jurat

Jno Vibber Sworne

Indictment vs. Sarah Good, No. 2.

Anno Regis et Regine Willm et Mariae nunce
Anglice & Quarto

Effex. ss.

The Juro^s for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen, p^esents That Sarah Good Wife of William Good of Salem Village in the County of Effex husbandman, the first Day of March in the forth year of the Reigne of our Soverigne Lord and Lady, William and Mary by the Grace of God of England, Scotland ffrance and Ireland, Defend-

ers of the faith &c and divers other Days and times as well before as after, certaine Detestable artes called witchcrafts and forceries, wickedly and feloniously hath used, Practised & Exercised at and within the Towne Ship of Salem in the County of Essex aforesaid in upon and against one Elizabeth Hubbard of Salem aforesaid Singlewoman, by w^{ch} said wicked arts the said Elizabeth Hubbard, the said first Day of March in the fourth year aforesaid, and at Divers other Days and times as well before as after. was and is tortured, afflicted, Pined, wasted and Tormented, as also for Sundry other acts of witchcraft by s^d Sarah Good committed and done before and since that time agt the Peace of our Sovereign Lord and Lady King and Queen of England and agt the forme of the Statute in that case made and Provided.

Witneses Elizabeth Hubbard. Mary Walcott
Jurat in luria June 28 1692. Anne Putman.
jurat Abigaill Williams Jurat.

Indictment vs. Sarah Good, No. 3.

The Jurors for our Sovereigne Lord & Lady King William & Queen Mary Doe present: That Sarah Good ye wife of William Good of Salem Village In the County of Essex husbandman upon y^e first day of March in ye fourth year of y^e Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord & Lady W^m & Mary by y^e Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance & Ireland King & Queen defend^{rs} of y^e faith &c &

Divers other days & times as well before as after, Certaine Detestable Arts, Called Witchcrafts & Sorceries, wickedly & feloniously hath used practiced & Exercised at & within y^e Township of Salem aforesaid, In upon & against An Puttman Singlewoman of Salem Village, by which said Wicked arts, the said An Puttman y^e said first day of March in y^e fourth year abovesaid & divers other days & times, as well before as after, was and is hurt; Tortured, afflicted, Pined, Consumed, wasted & Tormented, & also for Sundry acts of Witchcraft by said Good Committed & done before & since that time against y^e peace of our Sovereigne Lord & Lady y^e King & Queen Their Crowne & dignity and against y^e forme of Statutes In that Case made & provided.

Witness. Ann Putman Jurat. Eliz Hubbard
Abigall Williams Jurat.

Mittimus vs. Sarah Good.

To the Keeper of their Majest^{ys} Goale in Boston

You are in their Majest^{ys} names hereby required to take into your care and safe Custody the Bodys of Sarah Good the wife of W^m Good of Salem ffarmes husbandman and Tituba an Indian Woman belonging vnto Samuell parris of Salem Village minester, who stand Charged on behalfe of their Majest^{ys} for their feloniously Committing Sundry acts of Witchcraft at Salem Village on y^e Bodys of Elizabeth Parris Eliz Hubbert Abigail Williams

Salem Witchcraft.

and Ann Putnam of Salem Village, whereby great hurt hath benne donn to their Body contrary to y^e peace of our Sou^r L^d & Lady W^m & Mary of England &c King & Queen.

Whome you are well to secure vntill they shall thence be delivered by due order of Law and hereof you are not to faile.

Dated Boston May the 25th, 1692.

P vs	JOHN HATHORNE JONATHAN CORWIN	} Affists.
------	----------------------------------	------------

Witnesses against Sarah Good.

William Allen
John Hughes
Samuel Brabrooke
Mary walkut
Mercy Lewis
Sarah Vibber
Abigg^{ll} Williams
Elizabeth Hubbard
Tittube indian
Richard Patch.

Summons for Witnesses vs. Mary Good.

W^m & Mary By y^e grace of God of England
Scotland ffrance & Ireland King & Queen
defrs of y^e faith &c

To Samuel Abbey & his Wife, Joseph Herrick
& his Wife, Goodwife Bibber, Abigal Williams,

Salem Witchcraft.

17

Elizabeth Hubbard, Mary Wolcott, Ann Putman,
Marcey Lewis, Samuel Braybrook

We comand you and Every of you all Excuses
set apart to appear at y^e Special Court of Oyer and
Terminer to be held at Salem for y^e County of
Essex, on ye 28th of this Instant Month at nine of
y^e Clock in y^e morning, there to testify y^e truth to
y^e best of your knowledge on Seuerall Indictments
then and there to be Exhibited against Sarah Good
for Sundry acts of Witchcrafts by her Committed
and done. hereof make return fail not.

Dated in Salem. June 27, 1692.

STEP: SEWALL. Clerc.

To y^e Constables of Salem or any of them.

Greeting.

Officer's Return.

Dat. 28 June 1692. I have warned the parsons
above named accorden to tenor of this Summonce
by me

JOHN PUTNAM Const of Salam.

Examination of Sarah Good.

The examination of Sarah Good before the wor-
shipfull Assts John Harthorn Jonathan Curran
(H.) Sarah Good what evil Spirit have you
familiarity with

(S. G.) None

(H.) Have you made no contracte with the devil
Good answered no.

C

(H.) Why doe you hurt these children

(g) I doe not hurt them. I scorn it.

(H) Who doe you imploy then to doe it.

(g) I imploy no body

(H) What creature do you imploy then.

(g) no creature but I am falsely accused.

(H) why did you go away muttering from Mr Parris his house.

(g) I did not mutter but I thanked him for what he gave my child.

(H) have you made no contract with the devil.

(g) no.

(H) desired the children all of them to look upon her and see if this were the person that had hurt them and so they all did looke upon her, and said this was one of the persons that did torment them—presently they were all tormented.

(H) Sarah Good do you not see now what you have done, why doe you not tell us the truth, why doe you thus torment these poor children

(g) I doe not torment them.

(H) who do you imploy then.

(g) I imploy nobody I scorn it.

(H) how came they thus tormented

(g) what doe I know you bring others here and now you charge me with it

(H) why who was it.

(g) I doe not know but it was some you brought into the meeting house with you.

(H) wee brought you into the meeting house.

(g) but you brought in two more.

(H) who was it then that tormented the children.

(g) it was osburn.

(H) what is it you say when you go muttering
away from persons houses

(g) if I must tell I will tell.

(H) doe tell us then

(g) if I must tell, I will tell, it is the command-
ments. I may say my commandments I hope.

(H.) what commandment is it.

(g) if I must tell I will tell, it is a psalm.

(H) what psalm.

(g) after a long time shee muttered over some
part of a psalm.

(H) who doe you serve

(g) I serve God

(H) what God doe you serve.

(g) the God that made heaven and earth. though
shee was not willing to mention the word God.
her answers were in a very wicked spitfull man-
ner. reflecting and retorting against the authority
with base and abusive words and many lies shee
was taken in it was here said that her husband had
said that he was afraid that she either was a witch
or would be one very quickly. the worth. Mr.
Harthon asked him his reason why he said so of
her, whether he had ever seen any thing by her,
he answered no, not in this nature, but it was her
bad carriage to him, and indeed said he I may say
with tears that shee is an enemy to all good.

Salem Village March the 1st 169th

Written by Ezekiell Chevers

Salem Village March th 1st 169th

*Salem Witchcraft.**Examination of Sarah Good.*

Salem Village March the 1st 169 $\frac{1}{2}$

Sarah Good the wife of W^m Good of Salem Village Labourer Brought before us by George Locker Constable in Salem to Answer, Joseph Hutcheson Thomas Putnam &c of Salem Village yeomen (Complainants on behalfe of their Majesties) against s^d Sarah Good for Suspition of witchcraft by her Committed and thereby much Injury don to the Bodys of Elizabeth Parris Abigaile Williams Anna Putnam and Elizabeth Hubert all of Salem Village afores^d according to their Complaints as p^r warrants

Dated Salem March 29th 169 $\frac{1}{2}$.

Sarah Good upon Examination denyeth y^e matter of fact (viz) y^t she ever used any witchcraft or hurt y^e above said children or any of them.

The above named Children being all present positively accused her of hurting of them Sundry times within this two months and also y^t morneing.

Sarah Good denyed y^t she had benne at their houses in s^d tyme or neere them, or had don them any hurt. all the abovesaid children then presente accused her face to face upon which they were all dreadfully tortured and tormented for a short space of tyme and y^e affliction and torters being ouer they charged said Sarah Good againe that she had then soe tortured them, and came to them and did itt, althow she was personally then kept at a Considerable dystance from them.

Sarah Good being Asked if, y^t she did not then hurt them who did it. And the children being again tortered she looked upon them And said y^t it was one of them wee brought into the house with, vs. Wee Asked her who it was, she then Answered and sayd itt was Sarah Osburne, and Sarah Osburne was then vnder Custody and not in the house; And the children being quickley after recovered out of their fitt sayd y^t it was Sarah Good and also Sarah Osburne y^t then did hurt & torment or afflict them—althow both of them at y^e same time at a distance or Remote from them personally:—their ware also sundry other Questions put to her and Answers given there vnto by her according as is also given in.

p. vs. JOHN HATHORNE } Assists.
 JONATHAN CORWIN }

Evidence vs. Sarah Good.

Titabes Confession and Examination ag^t her selfe and Sarah Good abstracted.

Charges Sarah Good to hurt the Children and would have had her done it. 5 were with her last night and would have had her hurt the Children w^{ch} she refused and that Good was one of them.

Good with others are very strong and pull her with them to Mr. Putnams and made her hurt the child. Good C^r rode with her upon a poole behind her takeing hold of one another, doth not know how they goe for she never sees trees nor path but are p^rsently U****

Good Cr tell he she must kill somebody with a Knife and would have had her killed Tho: Putnams child last night the child at the same time affirmed she would have had her cutt of her own head if not Titabe would doe it and complained of a knife cutting her.

Good came to her last night when her Mr was at prayer and would not let her hear, hath one yellow bird and stopped her Eares in prayer time, the yellow bird hath been seen by the children and Titabee saw it suck Good between the forefinger and long finger on the right hand.

Saw Good Cr practice witchcraft.

Saw Good have a Catt besides the bird and a thing all over hairy Cr.

Sarah Good appeared like a wolfe to Hubbard going to Proctors and saw it sent by Good to Hubbard

Good Cr hurt the children again and the children affirme the same Hubbard knew th*** not being blinded by them and was once or twice taken dumb herselfe

Good caused her to pinch the children all in their own persons.

Saw Goods name in the booke, and the devell told her they made the marks C said to her she made this marke C it was the same day she went to prison.

Good Cr came to ride abroad with her C the man shewed Goods name in the book

Good Cr pinched her on the leggs C being searched found it soe after confession.

Nota S. G. mumbled when she went away from Mr Parris and the children after hurt.

Dorathy Goods charge ag^t her mother Sarah Good. That she had three birds, one black, one yellow and that these birds hurt the children and afflicted persons.

Her own Confession.

Nota None here sees the witches but the afflicted and themselves. Charges Sarah Osburne with hurting the children—looking vpon them at the same time and not being afflicted must consequently be a witch

Deliverence Hobbs Confession.

being at a meeting of the witches in Mr. Pariffes field when Mr. Borroughs preached and administered the sacram^t to them saw Good amongst the rest and this fully agrees with what the afflicted persons relate 22th Apr. (92)

Abigaile Hobs Confession.

was in company with Sarah Good and knowes her to be a witch and afterwards was taken deafe and Mary Walcott C^r saw Good and Osburn run their fingers into this ears and a little after she spoke and s^d Good told her she sh^d not speake.

Mary Warrens Confession.

That Sarah Good is a Witch and brought her the booke to signe to it.

Elizabeth Hubbard

Mary Walcott

Ann Puttnam

Mercy Lewis

Sarah Vibber

Abigail Williams afflicted by Sarah Good and
saw her shape.

Richard Patch

W^m Allen y^t she app^d to him when abed

W^m Good y^t she hath a strange Tett or wort.

John Hughes y^t he saw strange fights.

Sam; Braybrooke y^t she said she would not confess
unless proued ag^t her and y^t y^r was but one
Evidence and y^t an Indian and y^r for did not fear.

Samuel Abbey & Ux vs. Sarah Good.

Samuel Abbey of Salem Village Aged 45 years
or thereabouts and Mary Abbey his wife aged 38
years or thereabouts, Deposeth and Saith.

That about this Time Three Years past W^m
Good and his wife Sarah Good being destitute of
a house to dwell in, these Deponents out of Charity;
they being Poor lett them live in theirs some time
vntill that the said Sarah Good was of so Turbulant
a Sperritt, Spitefull and so Mallitiously bent, that
these Deponents could not suffer her to Live in
their howse any Longer and was forced for Quiett-
ness sake to turne she y^e said Sarah with her husband
out of their howse ever since, which is about two
years $\frac{1}{2}$ agoe, the said Sarah Good hath carried it
very Spitefully and Mallitiously, towards them, the
winter following after the said Sarah was gone from

our house we began to Lovse Cattle and Lost several after an vnvsall manner, in a drupeing condition Condition and yett they would Eate: and your Deponents have Lost after that manner 17 head of Cattle within this two years besides Sheep and Hoggs, and both doe believe they Dyed by witchcraft, the said William Good on the last of May was twelve months went home to his wife the ^{sd} Sarah Good and told her, what a sad Accident had fallen out, she asked what, he answered that his neighborr Abbey had lost two Cowes, both dyeing within halfe an hower of one another, the ^{sd} Sarah good said she did not care if he the said Abbey had Lost all the Cattle he had as y^e said Jno Good told vs. Just that very Day that the said Sarah Good was taken up, we y^r Deponents had a Cow that could not rise alone, but since presently after she was taken up, the said Cow was well and could rise so well. as if she had ailed nothing. she the said Sarah good ever since these Deponents turned her out of their howse she hath behaveed herselfe very crossely and mallitiously to them and their Children calling their Children vile names and hath threetened them often.

Jurat in Curia.

Sarah Gadge vs. Sarah Good.

The deposition of Sarah Gadge y^e wife of Thomas Gadge agee about 40 years, this deponent testifieth and saith that about two years and an halfe agone. Sarah Good Came to her house and would have

D

come unto y^e house, but said Sarah Gadge told her she should not come in for she was afraid she had been with them that had y^e Small pox and with that she fell to mutring and scolding extreamly and soe told s^d Gadge if she would not let her in she should give her something and she answered she would not have any thing to doe with her and the next morning after to s^d Deponents best remembrance one of s^d Gades Cowes Died in A Sudden terrible and Strange unusuall maner soe y^t some of y^e neighbors and said Deponent did think it to be done by witchcraft and further saith not.

Thomas Gadge vs. Sarah Good.

And Thomas Gadge husband of s^d Sarah testifieth y^t he had a Cow soe Died about ye time above mentioned and though he and some neighbors opened ye Cow yet they could find no naturall Cause of s^d Cowes Death and further saith not.

Thomas Gadge and Sarah Gadge owned this to be the truth on their oath before us; the Juriars for Inquest, this 28 of June: 92.

Joseph Herrick Sr. and ux vs. Sarah Good.

The Deposition of Joseph Herrick senr. who testifieth and saith that on the first day of March 169 $\frac{1}{2}$ I being the Constable for Salem, there was delivered to me by warrant ffrom the worshipfull Jno Hathorne and Jonathan Corwin Esqrs. Sarah Good for me to cary to their majesties Goal at Ips-

wich and that night I sett a gard to watch her at my own house, namely Samu^l Braybrook Michaell dunell Jonathan Baker and the affore named parsons, Informed me in the morning that that night Sarah Good was gon for sume time from them both bare foot and bare legde, and I was also Informed that that night Elizabeth Hubbard one of the afflicted parsons Complained that Sarah Good came and afflicted her being foot and bare legged, and Samuell Sibley that was one that was attending of Eliza Hubbard Strock Sarah Good on the Arme as Elizabeth Hubbard said, and Mary Herrick the wife of the abouesaid Joseph Herrick testifieth that on the 2th March 169^½ in the morning I took notis of Sarah Good in the morning and one of her Armes was bloody from a little below the Elbow to the wrist, and I also took notis of her Armes on the night before, and then there was no signe of blood on them.

Joseph Herrick senr and Mary herrick appearid before us the Jury for Inquest, and did on the oath which the had taken owne this their evidence to be the truth this 28. of June 1692

Sworne in Court.

Batten and Shaw vs Sarah Good.

The testimony of William Batten aged 76 years or there abouts and William Shaw aged about 50 years and Deborah his wife aged about 40 years, these all testifie and say that this day was a weeke agoe Sufannah Shelding being at the house of Will-

iam Shaw shee was tied her hands a rope in such a manner we were forced to cut the string before we could get her hand loosed and when shee was out of her fit she told us it *was* Goode Duffin that did tye her hands after that manner, and 4 times shee hath been tyed in this manner in towe weeks time, the 2 first times shee sayeth it was Goode Duffin and the 2 last times it was Sarah Goode that did tye her, we further testifie that when ever shee dooth but touch this string shee is presently bit.

We further testifie that in this time there was a broome carried away out of the house in to us and put in a apple tree two times and a shirt once and a milk tube once was carried out of the house three poles from the house into the woods and she saith that it this parsons a bove named upon their oath owned this their testimony to be the truth before vs Juriars for Inqwest, this 28 of June, 1692.

Jurat in Curia

Johanna Chibbun vs Sara Good.

The deposition of Johanna Chibbun testifieth and saith that upon 2^d of June 1692 that the apparition of Sarah Good and her least child did appear to her and the child did tell its mother that she did murrder it, to which Sarah Good replied that she did it because that she could not atend it, and the Child tould its mother that she was a witch and then Sarah Good said she did give it to the divell.

*Henry Herrick and Jonathan Batchelor
vs Sarah Good.*

The deposition of Henery Herrick aged about 21 one years this deponent testifieth and saith that in Last March was two yeare Sarah Good came to his fathers house and desired to logde there and his father forbid it and she went away Grumbling and my father bid us follow her and see that shee went away clear, lest she should lie in ye barn : and by smoking of her pipe should fire ye barn and sd deponent with Jonathan Batchelor seeing her make a stop near ye barn, bid her be gone or her would set her further of. to which she replied that then it should Cost his father Zachariah Herick one or two of ye best Cowes which he had

And Jonathan Batchelor aged 14 year testifieth ye same above written and doth further testifie that about a weeke after two of his grandfathers Master Catle were removed from their places and other younger Catle put in rooms and since that several of their Catle have bene set loose in a strange manner
Jurat in Curia

Elizabeth Hubbard vs Sarah Good.

The Deposition of Elizabeth Hubbard agged about 17 years, who testifieth and saith that on the 28 February 1691-92 I saw the Apperishtion of Sarah Good who did most greivously afflict me by pinching and pinching me, and so she continued

hurting of me tell the first day of March being the day of her examination, and then she did also most grievously afflict and tortor me also dureing the time of her examynation and also several times sence she hath afflicted me and urged me to writ in her book. also on the day of her examination I saw the apperishtion of Sarah Good goe and hurt and afflict the bodyes of Elizabeth Parish Abigail Williams and Ann Putnam junr and also I have seen the the Apperishtion of Sarah Good afflicting the body of Sarah Vibber

Elizabeth ^{mark} † Hubbard

also in the night after Sarah Goods Examination: Sarah Good came to me barefoot and barededged, and did most grievously torment me by pricking and pinching me and I veryly beleue that Sarah Good hath bewicked me and also that night Samuel Sibly that was then attending me stroke Sarah Good on her Arme.

Susannah Sheldon vs Sarah Good.

The Deposition of Susannah Sheldon agged about 18 years who testifieth and saith that sence I have ben afflicted I have very often ben most grievously tortured by Apperishtion of Sarah Good who has most dredfully afflicted me by biting pricking and pinching me and almost choaking me to deth, but on the 26 June 1692 Sarah Good most violently pnllled down my head behind a cheast and tyed my

hands together with a whele band and almost choaked me to death and also feuerall times sence the Apperishtion of Sarah Good has most greivously tortured me by biting pinching and almost Choaking me to death, also William Battin and Thomas Buffington Juner, ware fforced to cutt the whele band from ofe my hands for they could not unty it.

And farther sd Shelden vpon giving in this testimony to the grand jury was seized with sundry fits w^{ch} when she came to her self, she told the sd jury, being askd, that it was the sd Good that afflicted her and a little after Mary Warren falling into a fit sd Sheldon affirmed to the Grand jury that she saw sd Good vpon her and also a fauser being by invifible hands, taken from a Table and carried out of doors, sd Sheldon affirmed she saw said Sarah Good carry it away and put it where it was found abroad.

Susannah Shelden oned this har testimony to be the truth before the Juriars of Inquest on the oath which she had taken this. 28. of June 1692.

Ann Putnam Jr. vs Sarah Good.

The Deposition of Ann putnam Jur who testi-
fieth and saith, that on the 25th of february ¹⁶⁹¹/₉₂ I
saw the Apperishtion of Sarah Good which did
tortor me most greivously, but I did not know her
name till the 27th of february and then she tould
me hir name was Sarah good and then she did prick
me and pinch me most greivously, and also sence

feuerall times urging me vehemently to writ in hir book and also on the first day of March being the day of hir Examination Sarah Good did most grevously tortor me and also fewerall times fence, and also on the the first day of March 1692. I saw the Apperishtion of Sarah Good goe and afflict and tortor the bodys of Elizabeth parish Abigail Williams and Elizabeth Hubbard also I have seen the Apperishtion of Sara Good afflicting the body of Sarah Vibber.

mark
Ann † putnam

Ann Putnam owned this har testimony to be the truth on har oath; before the Juriars of Inqwest this 28: of June 1692.

And further says that shee verily believes that Sarah Good doth bewitch and afflicte her.

Sworne before the Court

Sarah Vibber vs. Sarah Good.

The Deposition of Sarah Viber aged about 36 years, who testifieth and saith, that sence I have been afflicted I have often seen the Apperishtion of Sarah Good but she did not hurt me tell the 2 day of May 1692 tho I saw her Apperishtion most grevously tortor Mercy Lewis and Jno Indian att Salem on the 11th of April 1692, but on the 2: May 1692 the Apperishtion of Sarah Good did most grevously torment me by pressing my breath almost out of my body and also she did Immediately

afflict my child by pincing of it that I could hardly hold it, and my husband seeing of it took hold of the child but it cried out and twisted so dreadfully by reason of the tortor that the Apperishtion of Sarah Good did afflict it with—all that it gott out of its farthers Armes, to also sewerally times sence the Apperishtion of Sarah Good has most grievously tormented me by pinching and beating me and almost Choaking me to death and pricking me with pinnes after a most dreadful manner,

Sarah Viber owned this har testimony to be the truth one the oath she had taken; before us the Juriars for Inqwest this 28: dy of June 1692.

Sworne in Court June 29th 1692.

And further Add^s that shee very believes upon her oath that Sarah Good had bewitched her.

Sarah Vibber vs. Sarah Good.

The Deposition of Sarah Biber aged 36 years, testifieth and sayeth that the Saterdag night before Goode Dustin of Reding was examined I saw the apparition of Sarah Goode standing by my bedside and shee ptt pulled aside the curtain and turned down the sheet and looked upon my child about 4 years old and presently upon it the child was strake into a great fit that my haufband and I could hardly hold it.

Sarah Viber one her oath did owne this her testimony before the Juriars for Inqwest this 28: of June 1692

Jurat Sarah Viber

E

Mary Walcott vs. Sarah Good.

The Deposition of Mary Wolcott agged about
17 years who testifieth and saith that sence I have
been afflicted I have often seen the aperishtion of
Sarah Good amongst the witches who has also
afflicted me and urged me to writ in her book

The mark of
Mary Walcot

m w

Mary Welcott owned this har testimony to be
the truth one har oath before the Jurrars for In-
qwest this 28: of June 1692

Also Mary Walcott testifieth that I hawe seen
Sarah Good afflecting Mercy lewes and Elizabeth
Hubberd and Abigail Williams and I verily believe
she bewitched me

Abigail Williams vs. Sarah Good.

For Evidence of Abigail Williams vs Sarah Good
see evidence of said Abigail Williams vs Sarah
Osborn page 40.

*William Allen, John Hughes and Samuel Braybrook
vs. Sarah Good.*

For evidence of William Allen John Hughes
and Samul Braybrook vs Sarah Good see evidence
of said William Allen, John Hughes and Samuel
Braybrook vs Sarah Osborn page 38.

Examination of Sarah Osburne.

Salem Village March the 1st 169 $\frac{1}{2}$

Sarah Osburne the wife of Alexander Osburne of Salem Village brought before vs by Joseph Herrick constable in Salem, to answer Joseph Hutcheson and Thomas putnam &c yeomen in ^{sd} Salem Village Complainants on behalfe of their Majest^{ys} against ^{sd} Sarah Osburne for Suspition of Witchcraft by her Committed and thereby much Injury don to the bodys of Elizabeth Parris, Abigail Williams Anna Putnam and Elizabeth Hubert, all of Salem Village aforesaid, according to their Complaint, according to a Warrant, Dated Salem february 29th 169 $\frac{1}{2}$

Sarah Osburne vpon Examination denied ye matter of fact (viz) y^t she ever vnderstood or vsed any Witchcraft, or hurt any of y^e aboue ^{sd} children.

The children aboue named being all personally present accused her face to face which being don, thay ware all hurt, afflicted and tortured very much; which being ouer and thay out of their fitts thay sayd y^t said Sarah Osburne, did then come to them and hurt them, Sarah Osburne being then kept at a distance personally from them. S. Osburne was asked why she then hurt them, she denied it, it being asked of her how she could soe pinch and hurt them and yet she be at that distance personally from y^m, she Answered she did not then hurt them, nor never did, she was asked who then did it, or who she Imploy to doe it, she Answered she did

not know y^t y^e Divell goes aboute in her likenes to doe any hurt. Sarah Osburn being told y^t Sarah Good one of her Companions had vpon Examination accused her, she notwithstanding denyed y^e same, according to her Examination, w^{ch} is mor at Large giuen in as therein will appeare.

p. vs. JOHN HATHORNE } Affits.
 JONATHAN CORWIN }

Examination of Sarah Osburn.

(H) what evil spirit have you familiarity with.

(O) none.

(H) have you made no contract with the devill.

(O) no I never saw the devill in my life.

(H) why doe you hurt these children.

(O) I doe not hurt them.

(H) who do you imploy then to hurt them.

(O) I imploy no body.

(H) what familiarity have you with Sarah Good.

(O) none. I have not seen her these 2 years.

(H) where did you see her then.

(O) one day a going to town.

(H) what communications had you with her.

(O) I had none, only, how doe you doe or so,
I did not know her by name.

(H) what did you call her then.

Osburn made a stand at that, at last said, shee called her Sarah.

(H) Sarah Good saith that it was you that hurt the children.

(O) I doe not know that the devil goes about in my likenes to doe any hurt.

Mr Hathorn desired all the children to stand up and look upon her and see if they did know her, which they all did and every one of them said that this was one of the women that did afflict them, and that they had constantly seen her in the very habit, that shee was now in, theire evidence do stand that shee said this morning that shee was more like to be bewitched, than that shee was a witch. Mr Hathorn asked her what made her say so, shee answered that shee was frightened one time in her sleep and either saw or dreamed that shee saw a thing like an indian all black which did prick her in her neck and pulled her by the back part of her head to the dore of the house

(H) did you never see anything else.

(O) no.

it was said by some in the meeting house that shee had said that shee would never be tied to that lying spirit any more.

(H) what lying spirit is this, hath the devil ever deceived you and been false to you.

(O) I doe not know the devil I never did see him.

(H) what lying spirit was it then.

(O) it was a voice that I thought I heard.

(H) what did it propound to you.

(O) that I should goe no more to meeting, but I said I would and did goe the next Sabbath day.

(H) were you never tempted further.

(O) no.

(H) why did you yield thus far to the devil as never to goe to meeting since

(O) Alas. I have been fike and not able to goe. her husband and others said that shee had not been at meeting this yeare and two months.

*William Allen John Hughes William Good and
Samuel Braybrook vs. Sarah Osburn.*

March 5th 169¹/₂

W^m Allin faith y^t on y^e 1st of March att night he heard a strange noyse not useually heard, and so continued for many times so y^t hee was afrighted and coming nearer, to it he there saw a strange and unuseall beast lyeing on the Ground so y^t goeing up to it, y^e sd Beast vanished away and in y^e sd place starte up 2 or 3 weemen and fled from mee not after y^e manner of other weemen but swiftly vanished away out of our sight which weemen wee took to be Sarah Good, Sarah Osburne an Tittabe ye time was about an hour wihin night and I John Hughes, faith y^e same beeing in Company then wth sd Allen. as wittness our hands.

William Allen
iohn hughef.

William Allen further faith y^t on y^e 2^d day of March ye sd Sarah Good uissabley appeared to him in his chamber sd allen beeing in bed and brought an unuseuall light in wth her, y^e sd Sarah came and fate upon his foot y^e sd allen went to kick att her upon which shee vanished and y^e light with her.

William Good saith y^t y^e night before his sd wife was Examined he saw a wart or tett a little belowe her Right shoulder which he never saw before and asked Goodwife Engersol whether she did not see it when shee searched her.

John Hughes. further saith y^t on y^e 2^d day of March y^t comeing from Goodman Sibleys aboute Eight of ye clock in y^e night hee saw a Great white dogg whome he came up to but he would not stire but when he was past hee ye sd dogg followed him about 4 or 5 pole and so disapeared y^e same night y^e sd John Hughes beeing in Bed in a closed Roome and y^e dore being fast so y^t no catt nor dogg could come in y^e said John Saw a Great light appear in y^e sd Chamber and Risieing up in his bed he say a large Gray Catt att his beds foot.

March ye 2d Sam^l Braybrook saith y^t Carrieng Sarah Good to ippswich y^e said Sarah leapt of her horse 3 times which was between 12 and 3 of ye clock, of ye same day w^{ch} ye daughter of Thomas Puttman declared ye same att her fathers house, y^e sd Brabrook further Saith y^t sd Sarah Good tould him that shee would not oune herselfe to bee a witch unless she is proud one, shee saith y^t there is but one evidence and y^t an Indian and therefore she fears not, and so continued Rayling against ye Magistrates and she Endeavored to kill herselfe.

Eliz^h Hubbard v. Sarah Osburne.

The Deposition of Elizabeth Hubbard aged about 17 years, who testifieth and saith that on the 27th

of february $\frac{1691}{92}$ I saw the Apperishtion of Sarah Osborn the wife of Alexander Osborn who did most grevously tortor me by pricking and pinching me most dreadfully and so she continued hurting me most grevously till the first of March $\frac{1691}{92}$ being the day of hir Examination and then also Sarah Osborn did tortor me most grevously by pinching and pricking me most dreadfully and also severall times since Sarah Osborn has afflicted me and urged me to write in hir book.

Ann Putnam v Sarah Osborn.

The Deposition of Ann Putnam who testifieth and saith that on the 25th of february $\frac{1691}{92}$ I saw the apperishtion of Sarah Osborn the wife of Alexander Osborn who did Immediately tortor me most grevously by pinching and pricking me dreadfully, and so she continued most dreadfully to afflict me, till the first day of March, being the day of hir examination and then also she did tortor me most dreadfully in the time of hir examination and also severall times since. Sarah Osborn has afflicted me and urged me to writ in hir book.

Abigail Williams v. Sarah Osborn and Sarah Good.

The testimony of Abigail Williams testifyeth and saith that severall times last February she hath been much afflicted with pains in her head and other parts and often pinched by the apparition of Sarah Good, Sarah Osburne, and Tituba Indian all of

Salem Witchcraft.

41

Salem Village, and also excessively afflicted by the said apparition of said Good Osburne and Tituba at their examination before authority the 1st of March last past 169 $\frac{1}{2}$.

Further the said Abigail Williams testifyeth that she saw the apparition of Sarah Good at her examination pinch Eliz. Hubbard and set her into fits and also Eliz. Parris, and Ann Putman

^{The Mark of}
Abigail A. W. Williams

Testified before vs by Abigaile Williams. Salem
May the 23^d 1692

JOHN HATHORNE
JONATHAN CORWIN
p'ord^r of y^e Gov'er & Councill.

Mercy Lewis v. Sarah Osborn.

Murcy lewes agged about 19 years who testifieth
and of April 1692 the Apperishtion of Sarah
Osborn . . . flected me urging me to writ in hir book.
Salem ffeb^r the 29th day 169 $\frac{1}{2}$

Warrant vs. Tituba.

Whereas Mrs. Joseph Hutcheson Thomas Putnam
Edward Putnam and Thomas Preston yeomen of
Salem Village in y^e County of Essex personally ap-
peared before vs. And made complaint on behalfe
of theire Majestees against Sarah Osborne the wife
of Alex^r Osburne, of Salem Village aforesd, and
Titibe an Indian Woman Servant of mr. Sam^l

F

Parris of 1st place also; for Suspition of witchcraft, by them committed and thereby much injury don to Elizabeth Parris Abigail Williams Anna Putnam and Elizabeth Hubert all of Salem Village afore^{sd} Sundry times within this two months and lately also don: at 1st Salem Village Contrary to y^e peace and Laws of our Sou^r Lord and Lady W^m & Mary of England &c King and Queene.

You are there fore in theire Maj^s names hereby required to aprehend and forthwith or as soon as may be bring before vs y^e aboues^d Sarah Osburne and Titibe Indian at y^e house of Lt Nath^l Ingersalls, in 1st place. and if it may be by tomorrow aboute ten of y^e clock in y^e morning then and there to be Examined Relateing to y^e aboues^d premises. You are likewise required to bring at y^e same tyme Eliz. Parris Abig^l Williams Anna Putnam, and Eliz Hubert, or any other person or persons y^t can giue evidence in y^e aboues^d Case.. and hereof you are not to faile.

Dated Salem ffebr 29. 169^½

JOHN HATHORNE }
JONATHAN CORWIN } Affists.

To Constable Joseph Herrick Const. in Salem.

Officer's Return.

According to this warrant I have apprehended the parsons with In mentioned and haue brought them accordingly and haue made diligent sarch for Images and such like but can find none.

Salem Village this 1st March 169^½

p me JOSEPH HERRICK Constable.

Tituba's Examination.

Salem Village March 1st 1691.

Titiba an Indian woman brought before vs by Const Joseph Herrick of Salem vpon Suspition of witchcraft by her committed according to y^e complaint of Jos. Hutcheson and Thomas Putnam &c of Salem Village as appears p warrant granted Salem 29 ffebr^y 169¹ Titiba vpon examination and after some deny all acknowledged y^e matter of fact according to her examination giuen in more fully will appeare, and who also charged Sarah Good and Sarah Osburne with y^e same

Salem Village March y^e 1st 169¹

Sarah Good, Sarah Osborne and Titiba an Indian Woman all of Salem Village being this day brought before vs vpon Suspition of Witchcraft &c by them and every one of them Committed, titibe an Indian woman acknowledging y^e matter of fact, and Sarah Osburne and Sarah Good denying y^e same before vs, but there appearing in all their Examinations sufficient ground to secure them all. And in order to further examination they were all p mittimus sent to y^e Goale in y^e County of Effex.

Salem March 2^d Sarah Osburne againe examined and also titiba as will appear in their Examinations given in

Titiba againe acknowledged y^e fact and also accuse y^e other two.

Titiba againe f^d y^e same.

Salem March 3^d Sarah Osburn and Titiba Indian againe Examined

y^e examination now Giuen in Titiba againe f^d y^e fame.

Salem March 5th Sarah Good and Titiba againe examined, and in theire examination, titiba acknowledged y^e fame she did formerly and accused y^e other two about^d

p. vs.	JOHN HATHORNE	} Affists.
	JONATHAN CORWIN	

Salem March the 7th 169¹/₂

Sarah Good, Sarah Osburne, and Titiba an Indian Woman all sent to the Goale in Boston according to their mittimusse then sent: to their Majests Goale Keeper.

Examination of Titiba Indian.

The examination of Titibe.

(H) Titibe whan evil spirit have you familiarity with.

(T) none.

(H) why do you hurt these children.

(T) I do not hurt them.

(H) who is it then.

(T) the devil for ought I know.

(H) Did you never see the devil.

(T) The devil came to me and bid me serve him.

(H) Who have you seen.

(T) Four women sometimes hurt the children.

(H) Who were they.

(T) Goode Osburn and Sarah Good and I doe not know who the other were. Sarah Good and Osburne would have me hurt the children but I would not she further faith there was a tale man of Boston that she did see.

(H) when did you see them.

(T) Last night at Boston.

(H) what did they say to you.
they said hurt the children

(H) and did you hurt them

(T) no there is 4 women and one man they hurt the children and they lay all upon me and they tell me if I will not hurt the children they will hurt me.

(H) but did you not hurt them

(T) yes, but I will hurt them no more.

(H) are you not sorry you did hurt them.

(T) yes.

(H) and why then doe you hurt them.

(T) they say hurt children or wee will doe worse to you.

(H) what have you seen.

an man come to me and say serve me.

(H) what service.

(T) hurt the children and last night there was an appearance that said kill the children and if I would no go on hurting the children they would do worse to me.

(H) what is this appearance you see.

(T) Sometimes it is like a hog and sometimes like a great dog, this appearance shee faith shee did see 4 times.

(H) what did it say to you

(T) it / the black dog said serve me but I said I am afraid he said if I did not he would doe worse to me.

(H) what did you say to it.

(T) I will serve you no longer. then he said he would hurt me and then he looked like a man and threatens to hurt me, shee said that this man had a yellow bird that kept with him and he told me he had more pretty things that he would give me if I would serve him.

(H) what were these pretty things.

(T) he did not show me them.

(H) what also have you seen

(T) two rats, a red rat and a black rat.

(H) what did they say to you.

(T) they said serve me.

(H) when did you see them.

(T) last night and they said serve me, but I said I would not

(H) what service.

(T) shee said hurt the children.

(H) did you not pinch Elizabeth Hubbard this morning

(T) the man brought her to me and made me pinch her

(H) why did you goe to Thomas Putnams last night and hurt his child.

(T) they pull and hall me and make me goe

(H) and what would have you doe.

Kill her with a knif.

Left. Fuller and others said at this time when the child saw these persons and was tormented by them that she did complayn of a knife, that they would have her cut her head off with a knife.

[H] how did you go

[T] we ride upon stickes and are there presently.

[H] doe you goe through the trees or over them.

[T] we see nothing but are there presently.

[H] why did you not tell your master.

[T] I was afraid they said they would cut of my head if I told.

[H] would you not have hurt others if you cold.

[T] They said they would hurt others but they could not

[H] what attendants hath Sarah Good.

[T] a yellow bird and shee would have given me one

[H] what meate did she give it

[T] it did suck her between her fingers.

[H] did not you hurt Mr Currins child

[T] goode good and goode Osburn told that they did hurt Mr Currens child and would have had me hurt him two, but I did not.

[H] what hath Sarah Osburn.

[T] yellow dog, shee had a thing with a head like a woman with 2 legges, and wings. Abigail Williams that lives with her Uncle Parris said that she did see the same creature, and it turned into the shape of Goode Osburn.

[H] what else have you seen with Osburn.

[T] another thing, hairy it goes upright like a man it hath only 2 leggs.

[H] did you not see Sarah Good upon Elizabeth Hubbard, last Saturday.

[T] I did see her set a wolfe upon her to afflict her, the persons with this maid did say that she did complain of a wolfe.

T. shee further saith that shee saw a cat with good at another time.

[H] What cloathes doth the man go in

[T] he goes in black clouthes a tal man with white hair I thinke

[H] How doth the woman go

[T] in a white whood and a black whood with a top knot

[H] doe you see who it is that torments these children now.

[T] yes it is Goode Good, shee hurts them in her own shape

[H] and who is it that hurts them now.

[T] I am blind now. I cannot see.

Salem Village Written by Ezekiell Cheevers.
March the 1st 169 $\frac{1}{2}$ Salem Village March 1st 169 $\frac{1}{2}$

Elizabeth Hubbard vs. Tituba.

The depofytion of Elizabeth Hubbard agged about 17 years who testifieth that on the 25th February $\frac{1691}{92}$ I saw the Apperishtion of Tituba Indian which did immediately most greviosly torment me by pricking pinching and almost choking me, and so continued hurting me most greviously by times till the day of hir examination being the first of March and then also at the beginning of hir

examination but as soon as she began to confess, she left off hurting me and has hurt me but little since.

Ann Putnam v. Tituba Indian.

The deposition of Ann Putnam who testifieth and saith that on the 25th of February 1691-92 I saw the Apparition of Tituba Mr Parishes Indian woman which did tortor me most grievously by pricking and pinching me most dreadfully tell the first day of March, being the day of hir examination, and then also most grievously, also at the beginning of hir examination, but sence she confessed that she hurt me but little.

Sam. Parris v. Tituba Indian.

The deposition of Sam: Parris aged about thirty and nine years, testifyeth and saith that Eliz: Parris jun^r and Abigail Williams and Ann Putnam jun^r, and Elizabeth Hubbard. were most grievously and severall times tortured during the examination of Sarah Good, Sarah Osburne and Tituba Indian, before the magistrates at Salem Village, 1 March 169 $\frac{1}{2}$ And the said Tituba being the last of the abovesaid, that was examined, they the above - - - afflicted persons were grievously distressed untill the said Indian began to confess, and then they were immediately all quiet the rest of the said Indian womans examination.

Tho. Putnam & Ezek Cheevers v. Tituba Indian.

Also Thomas Putnam aged about fourty years and Ezekiel Cheevers, aged about thirty and six years, testify to the whole of the above - - - - and all the three deponents aforesaid further testify that after the said Indian began to confes, she was herself very much afflicted and in the face of authority, at the same time and openly charged the above^d Good and Osburne as the persons that afflicted her the aforesaid Indian.

Salem. May the 23^d 1692. Before vs.

JOHN HATHORNE

JONATHAN CORWIN

P ord^r of y^e Govener & Councill

Mr. Paris on his oath owned this to be the truth, before the Juryars for inqwest, this 28 of June. 1692

Jurat in Curia

Warant vs. Martha Corey.

Salem, March the 19th 169¹/₂

There being complaint this day made before vs. By Edward Putnam and Henry Keney yeomen both of Salem Village Against Martha Corey the wife of Giles Cory of Salem ffarmes for suspition of haueing Committed fundry acts of witchcraft, and thereby donn much hurt and injury vnto the bodys of Ann Putnam the wife of Thomas Putnam of Salem Village yeoman. And Anna Putnam y^e daughter of said Thomas Putnam and Marcy Lewis

Single woman Liueing in sd Putnams famyly also Abigaile Williams one of Mr Parris his family and Elizabeth Hubert Doctor Grigs his maid.

You are therefore in theire Majest^s names hereby required to apprehend and bring before vs. Martha Cory the wife of Giles Cory abouesaid, on Monday next, being the 21st day of this Instant month at the house of Lt. Nathaniell Ingersalls. of Salem Village aboute twelve of the Clock in y^e day, in order to her examination Relateing to the premises and hereof you are not to faile.

Dated. Salem. March. the 19th. 169¹/₂

p vs JOHN HATHORNE
 JONATHAN CORWIN } Affists.

To George Herrick Marshall of the County of Essex, or any Constable in Salem.

March. 21st. I have taken Martha Cory and brought to y^e house of Leut. Nath Engersoll where she is in y^e custody of some persons by mee required, and is forth coming att demand. per mee.

JOSEPH HERRICK, Constable for Salem.

Indictment v. Martha Cory.

Province of y^e Massachusetts Bay in New England.

Anno. Regis. et Reginae Willm. et Maria.

nunc. Anglice & vs Quarto.

Essex. ss

The Juror^s for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen p^rsents, That Martha Corey

wife of Gyles Corey of Salem husbandman, the 21: day of March, in the fourth year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary, by the Grace of God, of England, Scotland, France and Ireland King and Queen Defend^{rs} of the faith &c. and Divers other Days and times as well before as after certain Detestable Arts called Witchcrafts and forceries, weckedly and feloniously hath vsed, Practised and Exercised at and within the township of Salem, in the County of Essex, aforesd, in vpon and against one Elizabeth Hubbard of Salem singlewoman, by which said wicked arts the said Elizabeth Hubbard, the 21 day of March, in the year abovesd, and Divers other Days and times as well before as after, was and is tortured afflicted Pined Consumed and tormented and also for sundry other acts of witchcraft by said Martha Cory Committed and Cone, before and since that time ag^t the Peace of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen their Crowne and Dignity and ag^t the fform of the statute in that case made and provided.

Witneses

Eliz Hubbard & Jury of womens return

Marcy Lewis

Edward Putnam

Ann Putnam

Ezek. Cheever.

Mittimus v. Martha Cory.

To the Keeper of their Majest^s Goale in Boston.

You are in their Majest^s names hereby required to take into your care and safe custody the bodys of

Martha Cory the wife of Giles Cory of Salem
ffarmes husbandman, Rebecha Nurse the wife of
ffranc^s Nurse of Salem Village husbandman, Doro-
thy Good the daughter of William Good afore^sd
husbandman Sarah Cloyce the wife of Peter Cloyce,
of Salem Village husbandman, John Proctor of
Salem ffarmes husbandman, and Elizabeth the wife
of said John Proctor of Salem ffarmes husbandman,
who all and every one of them, stand charged in
behalfs of their Majest^{ts}, for feloniously commit-
ting Sundry acts of Witchcrafts lately at Salem
Village on the bodys of Ann Putnam the daughter
of Thomas Putnam Abigail Williams Elizabeth
Hubbert, and others of Salem Village afore^sd
whereby great hurt hath benne donne to their
bodys Contrary to y^e peace of our Sou^r L^d & Lady
W^m and Mary of England &c. King and Queen,
whome you are all well to secure vntill thay shall
be delivered by due order of Law and hereof you
are not to faile

Dated. Boston May 25th 1692.

p. vs. JOHN HATHORNE } Affists.
 JONATHAN CORWIN }

Summons v. Martha Cory.

W^m and Mary by y^e Grace of God of England
Scotland France and Ireland, King and Queen
defenders of y^e faith &c

L. S. To y^e Sheriffe of Effex or deputy or
***** Constable or Constables of Salem,
 Topsfield and Boxford. Greeting.

Wee command you and either of you to warn and give notice vnto Jonathan Putnam James Darlin Samuel Abbey of Salem, Daniel Clarke of Topsfield and Samuel Smith of Boxford, Edward Putnam Ezek. Cheever, Jno Parker Sen^r Sam^l Braybrook, Mary Walcott Ann Putnam Sarah Vibber Marcey Lewis, Elif Hubbard, that they and every of them be at y^e next Court of Oyer and Terminer, holden at Salem on Twesday next at Twelue of y^e clock or as soon after as may be there to testify y^e truth to y^e best of their knowledge on .Seuerall Indictments Exhibited against Mary Easty, and Sarah Cloyce, Giles Corey and Martha Corey his wife. Hereof make return fail not.

Dated in Salem. Sep^r 5th 1692, and in y^e fourth year of Our Reign

STEPHEN SEWALL, Clerk.

Officer's Return.

To the Clark of Salem. I have accordenely to warrent Summond danile clarke of Topsfield. And Samuel Smith of Boxford

JOSEPH ANDREWS Constable
of Boxford.

Ephraim Sheldon v. Martha Cory.

The deposition of Ephraim Sheldon aged Apr. 10th: 92. 20 years, who testefieth and saith I this deponent being at the house of Lewetent Ingersol when Mercy lewes was in one of her fits I heard

her cry out of Goodwife Cloyce and when she came to herselfe she was asked who she saw, she answered she saw nobody, they demanded of her whether or noe she did not see Goodwife Nurse or Goodwife Cloyce, or Goodwife Gory she answered she saw no body.

Samuel Parris, Nathaniel Ingersoll and Thomas Putnam v. Martha Corey.

The deposition of Sam: Parris aged about 39 years and Nathanall Ingersoll aged about fifty and eight yeares and Thomas Putnam aged about fourty yeares all of Salem. testifyeth and saith that severall of the bewitched persons were much afflicted at the examination of Martha Kory wife to Giles Kory of Salem. before the honoured magistrates 21 March 169 $\frac{1}{2}$ and particularly that before her hands were held severall of the afflicted were pincht and when said Martha bit her lip severall of them were bitten: and that some of the afflicted said there was a black man whispering in her ear namely Mary Walcot and Abigail Williams both of which also were bit and pincht by her as they said.

Giles Corey v. Martha Corey.

The evidencē of Giles Choree testifyeth and saith y^t last Satturday in the Evening Sitting by the fire my wife asked me to go to bed. I told I would go to prayer and when I went to prayer I could not utter my desires w^h any sence, not open my

mouth to speake, my wife did perceive itt and came towards me and said she was coming to me. After this in a little space I did according TO MY MEASURE attend the duty.

Sometime last weake I ficht an ox well out of the woods about noone and he lay ng down in the yard. I went to raise him to yoake him, but he could not rise but dragd his HINDER PARTS as if he had been hipt shott, butt after did rise. I had a catt sometimes last weeke strangely taken on the suddain, and did make me think she would have died presently my wife bid me knock her in the head butt I did not and since SHE IS WELL.

Another time going to duties I was interrupted for a space butt AFTERWARD I was helpt according to my poore measure. My wife hath ben wont to sett up after I went to bed and I have perceived her to kneel down on the harth as if she were at prayer but heard nothing

March 24th 169^½.

Edward Putnam & Eliziel Cheever v. Martha Corey.

The deposition of Edward Putnam, aged about 36 years and Ezekiel Chéeever aged about 37 years testifieth and sayeth that wee being often complained unto by An Putnam that Goode Corie. did often appear to her, and tortor her by pinching and otherways thought it our duty to goe to her and see what shee would say to this complaint shee being in church covenant with us.

And according upon the 12th day of March

about ten of the clock we appointed to goe about the middle afternoon, and we desired Ann Putnam to take good notice of what cloathes Goode Corie came in that so we might see whither she was not mistaken in the person, and accordingly wee went to the house of Thomas Putnam before we went to Goode Corie to see what An could say about her cloathes, and she told us that presently after we had told her that we would goe and talke with Goode Corie. shee came and blinded her but told her that her name was Corie and that shee should see her no more before it was night, because shee should not tell us what cloathes shee had on, and then shee would come again and pay her off. then wee went both of us away from the home of Thomas Putnam to the house of Giles Corie, where we found go the abovesaid Corie all alone in her house, and as soone as we came in in a smiling manner shee sayeth, I know what you are come for, you are come to talke with me about being a witch, but I am none I cannot helpe peeples talking of me. Edward Putnam answered her that it was the afflicted person that did complain of her, that was the occasion of our coming to her, shee presently replied but does she tell you what cloathes I have on, we made her no answer to this at her first asking, whereupon shee asked us again with very great eagerness, but does shee tell you what cloathes I have on. at which questions with that eagerness of mind with which shee did aske made us to thinke of what An Putnam had told us before wee went

to her, and wee told her no shee did not, for shee told us that you came and blinded her and told her that shee should see you no more before it was night that so shee might not tell us what cloathes you had on, shee made but little answer to this but seemed to smile at it as if she had showed us a pretty trick.

Wee had a great deal of talke with her about the complaint that was of her, and how greatly the name of God and religion and the church was dishonored by this meanes, but shee seemed to be no ways concerned for any thing about it but only to stop the mouthes of peeple that they might not say thus of her, shee told us that shee did not thinke that there were any witches, wee told her we were fully satisfied about the first three that they were such persons they were accused for, shee said if they were wee could not blame the devill for making witches of them, for they were idle sloathfull persons and minded nothing that was good. but we had no reason to thinke so of her, for shee had made a profession of Christ and rejoyced to go and hear the word of God. and the like. but wee told her it was not her making an outward profession that would clear her from being a witch, for it had often been so in the wourld that witches had crept into the churches. much more discourse we had with her, but shee made her profession a cloake to cover all, shee further told us that the devill was come down amongst us in great rage, and that God had forsaken the earth, and after much discourse with her being

to much here to be related, we returned to the house of the abovesaid Thomas Putnam and we found that shee had done as she said shee would for she came not to hurt the abovesaid Putnam as Ann Putnam told us all this time but after we were gone we understand that shee came again as shee did use to doe before greatly afflicting of her.

We doe further testify that vpon her examination she according to what was said of her that shee would open thee yes of the magistrates and ministers, so shee did for shee made a most clear discovery witchcraft for by biting her lip it was observed that the afflicted perions were bit when that was discovered then we observed that she would pinch them by nipping her fingers together, and when that was discovered, and her hands held, then shee afflict them by working with her foot, and when that was discovered then shee pressed upon the seate with her breast and Mistress Pope. was greatly afflicted by great pressure upon her stomach.

Jurat in Curia. Sept. 8. 92.

Mr. Ezekells Cheevers affirmd to ye Jury of Inquest that he saw Martha wife to Giles Cory examined before ye Magistrates, at which time he observed that y^e sd Cory sometimes did bite her lip and when she bit her lip Mercy Lewis and Elizath Hubbard and others of y^e afflicted persons, were bitten, also when sd Cory pinched her fingers together, then Mercy Lewis and Elizabeth Hubbard and others were pinched, and according to y^e motions of sd Martha Coryes body, so was y^e afflicted

persons afflicted, this he affirmed to be true according to y^e best of his observation. Mr Edward Putnam affirmed y^e same to y^e Jury of Inquest, that Mr Cheever doth. Mr. Thomas Putnam affirmed ye same all upon oathe all of them.

Indictment vs. Jno. Proctor No 1.

Anne Regis et Reginee Willm : et Mariee. nunc :
Anglice &c. Quarto.

Effex. ss.

The Júro^{vs} for for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen p^{es}ents, That John Procter of Salem Husbandman , in the County of Effex. the eleventh day of Aprill in the fourth year of the Reegne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady, William and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance and Ireland King and Queen defenders of the ffaith &c. And divers other dayes and times as well before as after Certaine detestable acts called witchcraft and forceries wickedly and ffellon iously hath used Practised and exercised al and within the towneship of Salem in the County of Effex. afore-said, in vpon and ag^t one Mary Wolcott of Salem Village in y^e County of Effex. Singlewoman. by which said wicked arts, the said Mary Wolcott the 11th day Aprill in the year abovesaid and Divers other Dayes and times as well before as after was and is tortured. afflicted Pined Consumed wasted tormented ag^t the peace of our Sovereigne Lord

and Lady the King and Queen and ag^t the form of the Statute in that case made and provided.

Witnesſes Mary Wolcott Jurat

Mercy Lewis. Jurat. Ann Putnam
Jurat.

Indictment v. Jno Procter No 2.

Anno Regis. et Reginee. Willm et Mariee
nunc Anglice. &c. Quarto.

Effex ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen p^esents, that John Procter of Salem in y^e County of Effex, in New England, husbandman the 11th day of Aprill. in the forth year of the Reigne of our Sovereign Lord and Lady William and Mary by the Grace of God of England, Scotland ffraunce and Ireland King and Queen defenders of the ffaith &c. and Divers other days and times as well before as after certaine Detestable arts called witchcrafts and forceries wickedly and ffelloniously hath vsed practised and Exercised at and within the township of Salem in the County of Effex aforesd, in vpon and against one Mercy Lewis of Salem Village in y^e County of Effex, aforesd^d singlewoman by which said wicked arts the said Mercy Lewis, the 11th day of Aprill in the forth year abouesd. and Divers other Days and times as well before as after, was and is tortured afflicted Pined consumed, wasted and tormented, and also for sundry other acts of witchcrafts by said John Proctor committed and done before and since that time ag^t the Peace of

our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen
and against the form of the Statute in that case
made and provided.

Witnesses

Mercy Lewis	} Sworne
Ann Putnam	

Indictment v. John Procter. No 3.

Anno Regis et Reginee. Willm et Mariee nunc
Anglice &c. Quarto.

Essex. ss.

The Jurors for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the
King and Queen presents that John Procter of Salem
in ye County of Essex, husbandman the 26th Day
of March in the fourth Year of the Reigne of our
Sovereign Lord and Lady William and Mary by
the Grace of God of England, Scotland France
and Ireland. King and Queen Defenders of the
faith &c. and Divers other Days and times as well
before as after certaine detestable arts called witch-
crafts and forceries wickedly and feloniously hath
used Practised and Exercised at and within the
township of Salem in the County of Essex. Aforesd
in vpon and ag^t one Mary Warren of Salem in ye
County of Essex, singlewoman, by wich said wicked
arts the said Mary Warren the twenty sixth Day of
March in the fourth year abovesaid and Divers
other Days and times as well before as after was
and is tortured, afflicted pined Consumed, wasted
and tormented ag^t the peace of our Sovereign Lord

and Lady the King and Queen and ag^t the fform
of the statute in that case made and provided.

Witneffes Mary Warren Jurat. Mary Wolcott
Jurat.

*Return of Searching Committee v. John Proctor and
John Willard.*

We whose names vnder written haueing searched
y^e bodyes of John Procter sen^r and John Willard
now in y^e Goale and doe not find anything to far-
ther suspect them.

Dated June 2. 1692.

N Roudel ap^{re}testis

John Rogers.

Joshua Rea Jun^r.

John Cooke.

J. Barton Chyrge

John Gyles.

William Hyne.

Ezekel Cheever.

The morning after y^e examination of Goody
Nurse Sam Sibley met John Proctor about Mr
Phillips we called to said Sibley as he was going to
sd Phillips and askt how y^e folks did at the village.
He answered he heard they were very bad last
night, but he had heard nothing this morning.
Proctor replyed he was going to fetch home his
jade, he left her there last night and had rather
given 40 c than let her come up, sd Tibley askt
why he talkt so. Proctor replyed if thay were let
alone fr. we should all be devills and witches quickly
they should rather be had to the whipping post,
but he would fetch his jade home and thrust the
Devil out of her and more to the like purpose cry-
ing hang them, hang them. And also added that

when she was first taken with fits he kept her close to the wheile and thrdtend to thresh her, and then she had no more fits till the next day he was gone forth and then she must have her fits again forsooth &c.

Jurat in Curia.

Proctor ownes he meant Mary Warren.

Attest.

ST. SEWALL. Cler.

Abigail Williams v. John Proctor.

1692. Apr. 4. *Abig Williams.* complained of Goodm. *Proctor* and cryed out w^t are you come to, are you come to you can pinch as well as your wife and more to that purpose.

6. At night she complained of Goodm *Proctor* again, and beat upon her breast and cryed he pinched her.

The like I hear at Tho: Putmans house.

12. Day. when the marshall was sent up to enquire of John *Proctor* and the others, and I was writing some what there of as above I met with nothing but interruptions by reason of fits vpon John Indian and Abigail, and Mary Wolcott happening to come in just before, they one and another cryed out there is Goodm: *Proctor* very often, and Abigail said there is Goodm: *Proctor* in the magistrates lap. at the same time Mary Wolcott was sitting by a knitting, we askt her if she saw Goodm: *Proctor*, [for Abigail was immediately seized with a fit] but she was deaf and dumb, yet still a knitting. then Mary recovered herselfe and

confirmed what Abigail had said that Goodm Proctor she saw in the magistrates lap, Then John cryed out to the Dog under the table to come away for Goodm Proctor was upon his back; then he cryed out of Goody Cloyce, O you old witch, and fell immediately into a violent fit that 3 men and the marshall could not without exceeding difficulty hold him. In which fit Mary Walcot that was knitting and well composed, said there was Goodm. Proctor and his wife and Goody Cloyse helping of him, but so great were the interruptions of John and Abigail by fits while we were observing these things to notify them, that we were fain to send them both away that I might have liberty to write this without disturbance, Mary Walcot abiding composed and knitting whilst I was writing and the two other sent away, yet by and by whilst I was writing Mary Walcot said there Goody Cloyse has pincht me now

Note Mary Walcot never saw Proctor nor his wife till last night coming from the examination at Salem and then she saw Goody Proctor behind her brother Jonathan all the way from the widow Gidneys to Phillips, where Jonathan made a little stay, But this day and time I have been writing this, she saw them many times.

Note Just now as soon as I had made an end of reading this to the Marshall, Mary W***** immediately cryed O yonder is Good: Proctor and his wife and Goody Nurse and Goody Korey and G***** Cloyse and Goods child and then said O

Goodm: Proctor is going to choake me and immediately she was choaket.

Munday 11th 111 ditto. Lut. Nath: Ingersoll declared y^t John Proctor tould Joseph Pope, y^t if hee hade John Indian in his Custody hee would svone beat y^e devell out of him, and so said severall others.

Sarah Vibber v. John Proctor.

The deposition of Sarah Vibber agged about 36 years who testifieth and saith, that on the 3 June 1692. Jno: Proctor: sen^r: came to me and did most greivously. torment me by pinching pricking and almost preffing me to death urging me to drink drink as red as blood, which I refusing he did tortor me with variety of tortors and immediately he vanished away also on the same day I saw Jno Proctor most grievously tortor Susanna Sheldon by claping his hands on her throat and almost choaking hir, also severall times sence Jno Proctor sen^r has most greivously tortured me a grat many times with a variety of tortors,

Sara Vibber owned this har testimony to be the truth on har oath before the Juriars of Inquest this 30: of June. 1692.

Jurat in Curia.

Mary Warren v. Jno. Proctor.

Mary Warrens Confession ag^t Jo: Proctor & vp Charges them personally to cause her to signe or make a mark in there book and both of them com-

mitting acts of witchcraft. & being so & personally threatened the exmt with tortures if she would not signe & since con***** have of times afflicted & tormented her. large in her confessions vide.

Elizabeth Hubbard v. Jno. Procter.

The deposition of Elizabeth Hubbard agged about 17 years, who testifieth and saith that I never saw the Apperishtion of Jno: Proctor senr before the day of his examination which was the 11th April. 1692. but sence that the Apperishtion of Jno Proctor senr. has most greivously afflicted me, a grat many times by pinching pricking and beating me almost choaking me to death urging me vehemently to writ in his book.

^{mark}

Eliz † Hubbard

Jurat in Curia.

Ann Putnam Jr. v. Jno. Procter.

The deposistion of Ann Putnam Junr who testifieth and saith I have often seen the Apperishtion of Jno Proctor senr. Amongst the witches but he did not doe me much hurt tell a little before his examination which was on the 11th of April 1692. And then he set upon me most greivously and did tortor me most dreadfully, also in the time of his examination he afflicted me very much, and seuerall times sence the Apperishtion of John Proctor seur, has most greivously tortured me by pinching and allmost choaking me urging me vehemently to writ

in his book. also on the day of his examination I saw the apperishtion of Jno: Procktor sen^r. goe and afflect and most greivously tortor the bodys of Mistris Pope. Mary Walcott Mercy Lewis. Abgaill Williams and Jno Indian and he and his wife and Sarah Cloys kept Elizabeth Hubbard speechless all the time of their axamination.

mark
Ann † Putnam

Ann Putnam owned what is above written vpon oath before and vnto y^e Grand inquest on the 30th Day of June 1692.

*Sam: Parris Nath^l Ingersoll. and Thomas Putnam
v. Jno: Procter.*

The deposition of Sam: Parris. aged about 39 years and Nathanael Ingersoll. aged about fifty and eight years and also. Thomas Putman aged about fourty years all of Salem.

testifieth

and saith that divers of the afflicted by witchcraft were much tortured at the examination of John Proctor of Salem. Farmer. before the honoured Magistrates the 11th April 1692. And particularly when Mr Joseph Popes wife was severall times afflicted Ann Putman junr. and Abgail Williams testified that it was by John Proctor aforesaid and his wife Elizabeth and also when Mercy Lewes was much afflicted at the same examination, said Ann witnessed that it was by said Proctor and his wife and Goody Cloyse also when Goody Bibber was

much afflicted Abig: Williams just before cryed out there is Goodman Proctor going to hurt Goody Bibber, and also said Abigail cryed out there is Goodman Proctor going to hurt Mary Walcot and immediatly Mary Walcot was seised with a violent fit

Mary Warren v John Proctor.

The deposition of Mary Warrin aged 20 years he testifieth. I have seen the apparition of John Proctor sen^r. among the wiches and he hath often tortured me by penching me and biting me and choakeing me, and pressing me one my Stomack tell the blood came out of my mouth and also I saw him tortor Mis Poap and Marcey lues and John Indian a pon the day of his examination and he hath also tempted me to right in his book. and to eat braid which he brought to me, which I refuseing to doe, Jno Proctor did most greivously tortor me with variety of tortures, allmost Redy to kill me.

Mary Warrin owned the above written vpon her oath before and vnto y^e Grand Inquest on ye 30 Day of June 1692

Elizabeth Booth v. Jno: Proctor.

The deposition of Eliz: Booth agge 18 years who testifieth and saith that sence I have been afflicted I have been most greivously tormented by my neighbor John Proctor sen^r or his appearance also I have seen John Proctor sen^r or his appearance most greivously torment and affect Mary

Walcott Mercey lewes and Ann Putnam Jun^r by
pinching twisting and almost choaking them.

Jurat in Curia

Thomas Putnam & Jno Putnam v. Jno. Proctor.

The deposition of Thomas Putnam agged about 40 years and John Putnam aged 36 yeares who testifieth and saith that we haveing ben conversant with divrs of the afflicted parsons as Mary Lewes Abigail Williams and Ann Putnam and Elizabeth Hubbert, and have seen them most greivously tormented and often complaining of John Proctor for hurting them, also on the 11th of April 1692. being the day of John Proctors examination the afforenamed parsons were much afflicted dureing the time of his examination also seuerall times sence we have seen the afforesaid parsons most dreadfully afflicted and complaining of John Proctor for hurting them and we veryly beleive that John Proctor the prisoner att the barr has many times afflicted and tormented the affore said parsons by acts of witchcraft.

Thomas Putnam.

Jon Putnam.

Jurat in Curia.

Abigail Williams v. Jno. Proctor.

The testimony of Abigail Williams witneffeth and saith that divers times in the month of April. last past. And particularly on the 4: 6: cleven & 13:

days of the same month she the said Abigail hath been much vexed with the apparition of John Proctor senior of Salem Husbandman, by which apparition she the said Abigail hath been often pinch^t and otherwise tortured.

May 31. 1692. Attested before.

Mary Walcott & Eliz Hubbard v. John Proctor.

The deposition of Mary Walcutt and Elizabeth Hubbard, sd that on the 29th of May 1692. we came to see James Holton, how lay greuesely tormented and we then saw John Proctor, and his wife his son W^m Proctor, Sarah Proctor, and all of them a presing of him to there hands one his stomach and tormenting of him most greuesely and then quickly after they fell vpon vs, and afflicted vs. most dredfully for a considerable time.

Jurat in Curia by both

James Holton v. John Proctor.

James Holton testifieth and sd. that as soon as Mary Walcutt and Elizabeth Hubbard was afflicted that at that same time I had ease of my pains.

Jurat in Curia.

Petition in Favor of Jno. Proctor and Wife.

The Humble & Sincere Declaration of us Subscribers Inhabitants in Ipswich on y^e behalf of o^r Neighb^{rs}. Jn^o Proctor and his wife now in Trouble and und^r Suspition of Witchcraft.

Too the Hon^rable Court of Assistants now sitting
In Boston.

Hon^red & Right Worshipfull

The foresd John Proctor. may have great reason to Justifie the Divine Sovereigntie of God under those severe Remarqs of Providence upon his Piecece and Hon^r und^r a due reflection upon his lese past And so the best of us have reason to Adoar the Great Pittie and Indulgence of Gods Providence that we are not exposed to the utmost shame y^t the Divell can Invent und^r the p^emissions of Sovereign-
tie tho not for y^t sin fore named y^t for our many Transgretions for we do at present suppose it may be A Method wth in the Seveerer But Just Trans-
actions of the Infinite Majestie of God y^t he some-
times may permitt Sathan to p^rsonate, Dissemble and thereby abuse innocents, and such as Do in the fear of God Defie the Devill and all his works. The Great Rage he is p^rmitted to attempt holy Job wth The abuse he does the famous Samuel in Des-
quieting his silent Dust by Shaddowing his venera-
ble p^rson in answer to the charms of Witchcraft. and other instances from Good hands may be Arg^d Besides, the unsearchable foot stepps of God's Judg-
ments, y^t are brught to Light every morning y^t Astonish or weaker Reasons, To teach us Adora-
tion Trembling and Dependance &c But.

We must not Trouble your Hon^{rs} by Being Tedious, Therefore we being smitten with the Notice of what hath happened, we Recon it wth in the Duties of or Charitie, that Teacheth us to do

as we would be done by; to offer thus much for the Clearing of o^r Neighb^{rs} Inocencie: viz: That we never had the least knowledge of such a Nefarious wickedness, in o^r said Neighbours, since they have been wthin o^r acquaintance. Neither do we remember any such thoughts in us concerning them, or any action by them. or either of them. Directly tending that way no more than might be in the lives of any other p^rsons, of the Clearest Reputation as to any such Evills. What God may have left them to, we cannot go into Gods pavilions Cloathed wthe Cloudes of Darknes, Round About.

But as to what we have ever seen or heard of them upon o^r consciences we Judge them Innocent of the crime objected.

His Breeding hath been amongst us and was of Religious Parents in o^r place, and by reason of Relations and Properties wthin o^r Towne hath had constant intercourse wth us.

We speak upon o^r p^rsonall acquaintance and observations: and so leave our neighbours and this our Testimonie on their behalfe to the wise thoughts of y^r Honours. &c.

Subscribe &c.

William Story Senr.	Isaac Foster.
Frienalld—.—Foster.	John Barnam junr
Thom ^s Chote	William Goodhue
John Burnham s ^r	Isaac Perkins.
William Thomsonn.	Nathaniell Oershins
Tho: Low Sen ^r	Thomas Wilkins.

William Cogswell.	Benjamin Marshall
Thomas Varny.	John Andrews jr
John Fellows.	William Buslen
John Wise.	William Andrews.
William Cogswell j in	John Andrews.
Jonathan Cogswell.	John Chote ser
John Cogswell jun ^r	Joseph Proctor.
John Cogswell	Samuel Giddings
Thomas Andrews	Joseph Eveleth.
Joseph Andrews	James White.

Warrant v. Dorcas Good.

To the Marshall of Essex or his Dept.

You are in theire Majests names hereby required to bring before vs. Dorcas Good the Daughter of W^m Good of Salem Village tomorrow morning vpon suspition of acts of witchcraft by her committed according to complaints made against her by Edw^d Putman and Jona^t Putnam of Salem Village and here of faile not.

Dated Salem. March 23^d 169^½

pvs JOHN HATHORNE } Affists.
 JONATHAN CORWIN }

March 23^d. 169^½. I doe apoint Mr Sane^e Bra-
brook to bee my lawfull Deputy, to serve this sum-
ons and to make a true returne.

p^r. GEORGE HERRICK Marshall of Essex.

Officer's Return.

March 24. 169^½ I have taken y^e body of Dor-

cas Good, and sent her to y^e house of Leut Nath Ingersol, and is in custody.

*** mee SAMEWELL BRABROOK
Barshall's Deputy.

Mercy Lewis v. Dorcas Good.

The depofition of Mercy lewes aged about 19 years who testifieth and faith, that on the 3^d April 1692. the Apperishtion of Dorrithy Cood, Sarah Goods daughter came to me and did afflect me urging me to writ in hir book and feuerall times sence Dorithy Good hath afflected me biting pinching and choaking me urging me to writ in hir book.

Mary Walcot v. Dorcas Good.

The deposition of Mary Walcot aged about 17 years who testifieth that about the 21. March $\frac{1691}{92}$ I saw the Apperishtion of Dorothy Good. Sarah Goods daughter com to me and bit me, and pinch me and so she continued afflecting me by times tell 24 March being the day of hir examination and then she did torment and afflect me most grievously during the time of hir examination and also feuerall times sence the Apperishtion of Dorothy Good has afflected me by biting pinching and almost choaking me. urging me to writ in hir book.

Ann Putnam v. Dorcas Good.

The depofition of Ann Putnam who testifieth and faith that on the 3th March $\frac{1691}{92}$ I saw the Apperishtion of Dorythy Good Sarah Good's daughter

who did immediately almost choak me and tortured me most grievously, and so she hath severall times sence tortured me by biting and pinching and almost choaking me tempting me also to writ in hir book, and also on the day of hir examination being the 24th March 169 $\frac{1}{2}$ the Apperishtion of Dorithy Good did most grievously tortor me dureing the time of hir Examination and severall times sence.

Warrant v. Rebecca Nurse.

To the Marshall of Effex. or his deputie.

There Being complaint this day made (before vs by Edward Putnam and Jonathan Putnam yeomen both of Salem Village, against Rebecca Nurse the wife of franc^s Nurce of Salem Village for vehement suspition of haueing committed Sundry acts of witchcraft and thereby haueing donne much hurt and Injury to the Bodys of Ann Putnam the wife of Thomas Putnam of Salem Village and Ann Putnam y^e daughter of said Thomas Putnam and Abigail Williams &c.

You are therefore in their Majesties names hereby required to apprehend and bring before vs. Rebecca Nurce the wife of ffron^c Nurce of Salem Village to Morrow aboute Eight of y^e clock in the aforenoon at the house of Leut Nathaniell Ingersoll. in Salem Village in order to her examination Relateing to y^e abouesd premises and hereof you are not to faile Salem. March. the 23^d 169 $\frac{1}{2}$

p vs

JOHN HATHORNE

JONATHAN CORWIN

} Affists.

March 24th 169 $\frac{1}{2}$. I have apprehended y^e body
of Rebeca Nurse and brought her to y^e house of
Leut. Nath : Ingersal where shee is in Custody
p^r GEORGE HERRICK Marshall of Essex.

Indictment v. Rebecca Nurse No. 1.

Anno Regni Regis et Reginee et Mariee nunc
Anglice &^t Quarto.

Essex. ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady
the King and Queen p^esents that Rebecca Nurse
the wife of ffrancis Nurse se of Salem Village. in
the County of Essex. husb. the four and twentieth
day of March in the ffourth year, of the Reigne of
our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary
by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance
and Ireland King and Queen defend^{rs} of the ffaith
&^c. and divers other days and times as well before
as after certaine detestable arts called Witchcraft
and Sorceries wickedly and ffelloniously hath vsed
practised and exercised at and within the Towneship
of Salem, in the County of Essex aforesaid, in upon
and ag^t one Ann Puttnam Jun^r of Salem Village
afores'd in the County afores'd single-woman, by
w^{ch} said wicked arts the said Ann Puttnam Jun^r
the sd four and twentieth day of March in the fourth
year aboves'd and Divers other days and times as well
before as after and is hurt, tortured afflicted consumed
Pined wasted and tormented ag^t the Peace of our
said Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King & Queen

and ag^t the fforme of the statute in that case made and provided.

Witneffes.

Ann Puttnam Jun^r.

Mary Walcott

Abigail Williams.

Elizabeth Hubbard.

Endorsement.

Memorand^m.

In this Trayall are Twenty Papers, besides this Judgment. and there were in this tryall as well as other Tryalls of y^e same nature severall evidences viva voce which were not written and so I can give no copies of them, some ffor and some against y^e parties some of y^e confessions did also mention this and other persons in their severall declarations which being premised and considered y^e sd 20 papers herewith fild. is y^e whole Tryall

Attest.

STEPH. SEWALL, Cler

Copy of y^e above wrote on y^e Judgment w^{ch} I gave out to y^e Nurfses.

Bill Avara John Rucke fforman in the nam of the Rest.

Indictment v. Rebecca Nurse No. 2.

Anno Regni Regis et Reginee, et Mariee nunc :
Anglice &^t Quarto :

Effex. ss :

The Jurors for our Sovereigne Lord & Lady the King and Queen presehts. that Rebecca Nurse the wife of ffrancis Nurse sen^r. of Salem Village in the County of Effex, husb. the four and twentieth day

of March in the ffourth year of the Reign of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William & Mary by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance and Ireland, King and Queen defenders of the ffaith &^t and divers other Dayes and times as well before as after certaine detestable arts called witchcrafts and Sorceries, wickedly and felloniously vfed Practised and Exercised at and within the township of Salem, in the County of Effex aforefd. in and upon and ag^t. one Mary Walcott of Salem Village aforefd. in the County aforefd. hufb. by w^{ch} faid wicked arts y^e faid Mary Walcott the fd four & twentieth Day of March in the fforth year abouesd. and Divers other Days and times as well before as after was and is hurt tortured afflicted consumed Pined, waisted and tormented ag^t: the peace of our fd Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen, and ag^t the forme of the statute in that Case made and Provided.

Witnesses.

Mary Walcott.

Ann Putnam jun^r.

Abigaile Williams

Elizabeth Hubbard

Endorsement.

Bill. Avara. John Rucke fforman in in the nam
of the Rest.

Indictment v. Rebecca Nurse No. 3.

Anno Regni Regis et Reginee et Mariee nunc:

Anglice &^c Quarto:

Effex ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord & Lady the

King and Queen p^{es}ents, that Rebecca Nurse the wife of ffrancis Nurse sen^r of Salem village in the County of Effex, husb: the four and twentieth day of March. in the ffourth year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary, by the Grace of God of England, Scotland france and Ireland King and Queen Defend^{rs} of the ffaith &^d and Divers Dayes and times as well before as after, certaine Detestable arts of witchcrafts and forceries, wickedly and ffelloniously hath vsed practised and Exercised, al and within the towneship of Salem, in the County of Effex aforefd. in upon and ag^t one Elizabeth Hubbard of Salem Village aforefd. in the County aforefd. Singlewoman, the fd four and twentieth day of March, in the ffourth year abouefd. and divers other Dayes and times as well before as after was and is hurt tortured afflicted Pined wasted consumed and tormented ag^t: the Peace of our fd Sovereigne Lord and Lady y^e King and Queen and ag^t the forme of the statute in that case made and Provided.

Witneses.

Elizabeth Hubbard.
Mary Walcott.

Abigail Williams
Ann Putnam Jun^r.

Endorsement.

Bill Avara. John Rucke fforman in the name of the Rest.

Indictment vs. Rebecca Nurse No. 4.

Annno Regni Regis et Reginee et Mariee nunc Anglice & Quarto:

Essex: ss:

The Jurors for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen presents. That Rebeckah Nurse the wife of Francis Nurse sen^r of Salem Village in the County of Essex. husb. the four and twentieth Day of March in the fourth year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by the Grace of God of England, Scotland France and Ireland, King and Queen Defenders of the faith &^r and divers other Days and times as well before as after certaine detestable acts called witchcrafts, and Sorceries wickedly and feloniously hath used practised and exercised at and within the towneship of Salem in the County of Essex. aforesd: in vpon and against one Abigail Williams of Salem Village aforesd. singlewoman, by which said wicked arts the said Abigail Williams the said four and twentyeth Day of March in the fourth year aboused and divers other Dayes and times as well before as after was and is hurt tortured Afflicted consumed Pined wasted and tormented ag^t the Peace. of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen and ag^t the forme of the statute in that case made and Provided,

Witnesses.

Abigail Williams
Mary Walcott

Elizabeth Hubbard.
Ann Puttnam Jun^r.

Endorsement.

Bill. Avara John John Ruck fforeman in the name of the Rest.

L

Summons vs. Rebecca Nurse.

William and Mary by y^e Grace of God of England &c.

To Abigail Williams Ann Putnam Mercy Lewi,
Elizabeth Hubbard, Mary Walcott, Ann Putnam
sen^r. Sufanna Sheldon, uill comand that they and
every of them all excuses set aside appear before
theire Maj'ties Justices of Court of Oyer and Termini-
ner Holden this present Thursday being 2^d June.
at eight of y^e clock in y^e morning to Testifie y^e
truth of what they know, vpon certain Endictments
Exhibited at our sd Court on behalfe of our Sove-
reigne agt. Rebecka Nurse here of fail not at your
perill. and make return.

Stephen Sewall, cler.

To y^e Conftable of Salem.

Officers return.

I have fummoned the within written persons.
by me John Putnam of Salem Conftable.

Examination of Rebecca Nurse.

The Examination of Rebeckah Nurse at Salem
Village 24. Mar. 169 $\frac{1}{2}$,

M^r Harthorn. Wat do you say (speaking to one
afflicted) have you seen this woman hurt you.

yes, she beat me this morning.

Abigail. have you been hurt by this woman?

Yes.

Ann Putnam in a grevous fit cryed out that she hurt her.

Goody Nurse: here are two: An: Putnam the child and Abigail Williams, complains of your hurting them What do you say to it

N. I can say before my Eternal Father I am innocent and God will clear my innocency

Here is never a one in the Asssembly but desires it. but if you be Guilty Pray God discover you.

Then Hen: Kenney rose up to speak.

Goodm, Kenney what do you say,

Then he entered his complaint and farther said that since this Nurse came into the house he was seized twise with an amas'd condition.

Here are not only these but here is y^e wife of Mr Tho Putnam who accuseth you by creditable information and that both of tempting her to iniquity and of greatly hurting her.

N. I am innocent and clear, and have not been able to get out of doors these 8. or 9. dayes.

Mr. Putman give in what you have to say.

Then Mr Edward Putman gave in his relate.

Is this true Goody Nurse.

I never afflicted no child no never in my life.

You see these accuse you. is it true.

No.

Are you an innocent person ralating to this witchcraft

Here Tho: Putmans wife cryed out Did you not bring the Black man with you, did you not bid me tempt Cod and dye. How oft have you eat and

drunk your own damnation What do you say to them

Oh Lord, help me, and spread out her hands and the afflicted were grievously vexed

Do you see what a solemn condition these are in? when your hands are loose the persons are afflicted

Then Mary Walcot, (who often heretofore said she had seen her but never could say or did say that she either bit or pincht her, or hurt her) and also Elis Hubbard. under the like circumstances both openly accused her of hurting them.

Here are then 2 grown persons now accuse you what say you? Do not you see these afflicted persons, and hear them accuse you

The Lord knows: I have not hurt them: I am an innocent person

It is very awfull for all to see these agonies and you an old professor, thistharged with contracting with the devil by the effects of it, and yet to see you stand with dry eyes when there are so many whet.

You do not know my heart.

You would do well if you are Guilty to confess give Glory to God.

I am as clear as the child unborn.

What uncertainty there may be in apparitions I know not yet this with me strikes hard upon you, that you are at this very present, charged with familiar spirits this is your bodily person they speak to: they say now they see these familiar spirits come to your bodily person, now what do you say to that.

I have none. Sir.

If you have confest. and give Glory to God I pray God clear you, if you be innocent, and if you be Guilty discover you And therefore give me an upright answer: have you any familiarity with these spirits?

No I have none but with God alone.

How came you sick for there is an odd discourse of that in the mouths of many.

I am sick at my stomach.

Have you no wounds.

I have not but old age.

You do Know whether you are Guilty and have familiarity with the devil, and now when you are here present, to see such a thing as these testify a black man whispering in your ear and birds about you, what do you say to it.

It is all false. I am clear.

Possibly you may apprehend you are no witch but have you not been led aside by temptations that way.

I have not.

What a sad thing it is that a church member here and now another of Salem, should be thus accused and charged

Mr^s Pope fell into a grievous fit and cryed out a sad thing sure enough. And then many more fell into lamentable fits.

Tell us, have not you had visible appearances more than what is common in nature?

I have none nor never had in my life.

Do you think these suffer voluntary or involuntary.

I cannot tell.

That is strange every one can judge.

I must be silent

They accuse you of hurting them, and if you think it is not univellingly but by designe, you must look vpon them as murderers.

I cannot tell what to think of it.

Afterwards when this was somewhat insisted on she said: I do not think so: she did not understand aright what was said.

Well then give an answer now do you think these suffer against their wills or not.

I do not think these suffer against their wills.

Why did you never visit these afflicted persons.

Because I was afraid I should have fits too.

Note Upon the motion of her body fits followed upon the complainants, abundantly and very frequently.

Is it not an unaccountable case that when you are examined these persons are afflicted?

I have got no body to look to but God.

Again vpon stirring her hands the afflicted persons. were seized with violent fits of torture.

Do you beleive these afflicted persons are bewicht.

I do think they are.

When this witchcraft came vpon the stage there was no suspicion of Tituba (Mr Parris's Indian woman) she professit much love to that child Betty Parris, but it was her apparition did the mischief, and why should not you also be guilty for your apparition doth hurt also.

Would you have me bely myself.

she held her neck on one side, and accordingly so were the afflicted taken.

Then authority requiring it, Sam: Parris read what he had in Characters taken from Mr Tho: Putmans wife in her fitts.

What do you think of this.

I cannot help it, the Devil may appear in my shape.

This a true account of the sume of hir examination but by reason of great noyses, by the afflicted and many speakers, many things are pretermitted memorandum

Nurse held her neck on one side and Eliz Hubbard. (one of the sufferers) had her neck set in that posture whereupon another patient Abigail Williams, cryed out, set up Goody Nurses head, the maid's neck will be broke. and when some set up Nurse's head. Aaron Wey. observed y^t Betty Hubbards was immediately righted.

Salem Village March. 24th. 169 $\frac{1}{2}$.

The Rever^t mr Samuell Parris being desired to take in urighting y^e examination of Rebeckah Nurse hath retured itt as afore said.

Vpon hearing the afore^d and seeing what wee then did see together with y^e charge of the persons then present wee committed Rebekah Nurse y^e wife of ffrans Nurse of Salem village vnto their Majest^{ys} Goale in salem as p amittimus then given out. in order to farther Examination

JOHN HATHORNE	} Assist
JONATHAN CORWIN	

Ann Putnam jr v. Rebecca Nurse.

The deposition of Ann Putnam junr, who testifieth and saith that on the 13th March $\frac{1691}{92}$. I saw the Apperishtion of Gooddy Nurs, and she did immediately affect me but I did not know what hir name was then : she I knew where she used to sitt in our Meeting house but sence that she hath grievously affected by biting pinching and pricking me : urging me to write in hir book. And also on the 24th of March being the day of hir examination I was grievously tortured by hir during the time for hir examination and also severall times sence, and also dureing the time of hir examination, I saw the apperishtion of Rebekah Nurs goe and hurt the bodys of Mircy Lewes Mary Wolcott Elizabeth Hubbard and Abigail Williams.

Ann Putnam Jun^r: did one the oath which she hath taken : this har evidens to be truth before us the : Juriers for Inquest this 4 day of June. 1692.

Mary Walcott. v. Rebecca Nurse.

The deposition of Mary Walcott, aged about 17 years who testifieth and saith, that on the 20th March $\frac{1691}{92}$ I saw the Apperishtion of Rebekah Nurs. the wife of Frances Nurs senr : but she did not hurt me till the 24 March being the day of hir examination but then the Apperishtion of Rebekah Nurs. did most grievously torment me dureing the time of hir Examination and also severall times sence she

hath most grievously afflicted me by biting pinching and almost choaking me urging me vehemently to writ in hir book or elce she would kill me and on the 3^d of May in the evening the Apperishtion of Rebekah Nurse tould me she had a hand in the deaths of Benjamin Holton John Harrod Rebekah Sheppard and severall others, and also at the time of hir examination I saw the Apperishtion of Rebekah Nurs. goe and hurt the bodys of Ann Putnam Mircy Lewes Elizabeth Hubbard and Abigaill Williams.

Mary Wowlcot on the oath which she hath taken did owne this har testimony to be truth. before us the Juriars of Inquest this 3^d of June. 1692.

Elizabeth Hubbard v. Rebecca Nurse.

The Deposition of Elizabeth Hubbud agged about 17 years who testifieth and saith that about the 20th March. 1692. I saw the apperishtion of Rebekah Nurs the wife of francis Nurs sen^r. sen^r. tho: she did not hurt me till the 24th March being the day of hir examination and then she did hurt me most grievously dureing the time of hir examination, for if she did but look upon me she would strich me down or almost choak me and also severall times sence the apperishtion of Rebekah Nurs has most grievously afflicted me by pinching pricking and almost choaking and urging me to write in hir book, and also on the day of hir examination I saw the apperishtion of Rebekah Nurs, goe and hurt the bodys of Ann Putnam sen^r and Mary

Walcott and Abigaill Williams and Ann Putnam Junr.

Elizabeth Hubbard upon har oath she had taken did owns this testimony before us the Juriars of Inquest, this 3^d

Abigail Williams v. Rebecca Nurse.

The testimony of Abigail Williams witnesseth and saith that divers times in *the month* of March last past particularly on the 15. 16. 19. 20. 21. 23. 31 dayes of that *month and* in the month of April following at severall times, particularly on the 13. & 1^{*} of that month, and also in this present month of May. the. 4th and 29. days she *the said* Abigail has been exceedingly perplexed with the apparition of Rebeka Nurse of Salem Village, by which apparition she hath been pulled violently *and* often pinched and almost choked and tempted sometimes to leap into the *fire and* sometimes to subscribe a book the said apparition brought, and also *she saith* that she hath seen this apparition at a sacrament, sitting next to ***** [the man?] with an high crowned hat, at the upper end of the table and farther *saith that* said apparition hath sometimes confessed to her the said Abigail its guilt in committing severall murders together with her sister Cloyse as vpon old Goodm: Hanwood, Benjⁿ Porter and Rebek: Shepard and saith shepard's*** May 31st 1692. attested before.

Abigail Williams did owne this har testimony *on the* oath which she had taken, to be the truth be-

fore us *the* Juriars of Inquest this 3. day of June:
92

Sarah Viber v. Rebecca Nurse.

The depofition of Sarah Viber agged about : 36 : years who testifieth and faith : that on the 2 day of May 1692 : I saw the Apperishtion of Rebekah Nurs the wife of ffrances Nurs sen^r. most greviously tortor and afflect the bodyes of Mary Walcott, Mercy lewes, and Abigaill williams by pinching them and almost choaking them to death, but I doe not know that she hurt me tell the 27th June 1692. and then the Apperishtion of Rebekah Nurs. did most greviously torment me by pinching me and almost choaking me feuerall times.

Jurat in Curia.

Sam : Parris. N. Ingersoll & T. Putnam v. Rebecca Nurse.

The depofition of Sam : Parris aged about 39 years and Nathaniel Ingersoll aged about fifty and eight yeares and Thomas Putnam aged about fourty years all of Salem. testifyeth and faith that Ann Putnam sen^r and her daughter Ann and Mary Walcot and Abigail Williams were feuerall times and greviously tortured at the examination of Rebekah Nurse wife to Francis Nurse of Salem before the Honoured Magistrates the 24 : March 1692 and particularly that when her hands were at liberty some of the afflicted were pinched and vpon the motion of her head and fingers, some of them were

tortured: and farther that some of the afflicted then and there affirmed that they saw a black man whispering in her ear, and that they saw birds fluttering about her.

Jurat in Curia.

Sam: Parris & Jn^e Putnam sr. v. Rebecca Nurse.

The Deposition of Sam: Parris aged about 39 years and John Putnam sen^r. aged about 63 years, both of Salem Village. testifieth and saith that this 18: instant June being at the house of Jonathan Putman whom we found very ill after a little while Mercy Lewes sent for on purpose came into said Jonathan Putman's house and was presently struck dumb, but being bid to hold up her hand if she saw any of the witches afflict said Jonathan whereupon she presently lift up her hand and after fell into a Trance and when said Mercy came to herself she saith she saw Goody Nurse and Goody Carrier, holding said Jonathan's head, and further saith not.

Jurat in Curia.

Johannah Childen v. Rebecca Nurse.

The deposition of Johannah Childen testifieth and saith that upon the 2^d of June. 1692. that the aperition of Goody Nuss, and Goodman Harrwood, did apeare to her and the said Harrwood did look Goodey Nuss in the face, and said to her: that she did murder him by pushing him off the Cart and stroch the breath out of his body.

Edward Putnam v. Rebecca Nurse.

The Deposition of Edward Putman aged about 30 years, he testifieth and saith upon the 25 day of March 1692. Ann Putnam seener was bitten by Rebekah Nures as she said did, about 2 of the clock the same day she was strock with her chane the mark being in a kind of a round ring and 3 stroaks a Cros the ring, she had 6 blos with a chane in the space of half an ower, and she had one remarkable one with 6 straakes across her arme. I saw the mark boath of bite and chane.

Jurat in Curia.

Sarah Holton v. Rebecca Nurse.

The deposition of ** *Sarah Holton* ** Relique of Benjamin Holton, deceased who testifieth and saith that about this time three years my deare and loueing husband Benjamin Holton Deceased, was as well as ever I knew him in my life, tell one Saterdag morning that Rebekah Nurs who now stands charged for witchcraft, came to our house and fell a railing at him, because our piggs gott into hir field: tho: our piggs ware sufficiently yoaked and their fence was down in seuerall places, yett all we could say to hir could no ways passifie her, but she continewed Railing and scolding a grat while together calling to hir son Benj Nurs to goe and git a gun and kill our piggs and let non of them goe out of the field: tho my poor husband gave hir never a misf beholding word and within a

short time after this my poor husband goeing out very early in the morning: as he was a coming in againe he was taken with a strange fitt in the entery being struck blind and strucken down two or three times so that when he came to himself he tould me he thought he should never have come into the house any more and all summer after he continued in a languishing condition being much pained at his stomach and often struck blind: but about a fortnight before he dyed he was taken with strange and violent fitts acting much like to our poor bewitched parsons, when we thought they would have dyed, and the Doctor that was with him could not find what his distemper was, and the day before he dyed he was very chearly but about midnight he was againe most violently sessed upon with violent fitts tell the next night about midnight he departed this life by a cruel death.

Jurat in Curia.

Ann Putnam v. Rebecca Nurse.

The depofition of Ann Putnam the wife of Thomas Putnam who testifieth and saith that on the first day of June. 1692. the Apperishtion of Rebekah Nurs did again fall upon me and almost choak me, and she tould me that now she was come out of prison she had power to afflect me and that now she would afflect me all this day long and would kill me if she could for she tould me she had killed benjamin Holton and John ffuller and Rebekah Shepard and she also tould me that she and her

sister Cloyse and Ed: Bhishop wife of Salem Village had kiled young Jno Putnams child because yong Jno Putnam had said y^t it was no wonder they ware witches for their mother was so before them, and because they could not aveng themselves on him they kill his child and Immediately their did appear to me six childeren in winding sheets which called me aunt, which did most greivously affright me and they tould me that they were my sisters Bakers children of Boston and that Gooddy Nurs, and Mistris Cary of Charlestown and an old deaf woman att Boston had murthered them, and charged me to goe and tell these things to the magistrates or elce they would tare me to pieces, for their blood did cry for vengance also their appeared to me my own sister Bayley and three of hir children in winding sheets and tould me that gooddy Nurs had murthered them.

John Putnam & Hannab Putnam v. Rebecca Nurse.

The Deposition of John Putnam weaver and Hannah his wife, who testifieth and saith that our child which dyed about the middle of April. 1692. was as well and as thriueing a child as most was: tell it was about eight weeks old, but awhile after that, I the said Jno. Putnam had Reported sum thing which I had hard consarning the mother of Rebekah Nurs, Mary Estich and Sarah Cloyes I myself was taken with strange kind of fitts, but it pleased Almighty God, to deliver me from them, but quickly after this our poor yong child was

taken about midnight with strange and violent fitts which did most grievously affright us acting much like to the poor bewitched parsons, when we thought they would indeed have died, whereupon we sent for our mother putnam in the night immediately as soon as she came and se our child she tould us that she feared there was an evill hand upon it: and also as fast as possibly could be we gott a Docktor to it, but all he did give it could do it no good, but it continewed in strange and violent fitts for about two days and two night, and then departed this life by a cruell and violent death, being enuf to pierce a stony hart, for to the best of our understanding it was near five hours a dying.

Jurat in Curia.

Tho. Putnam & Ed. Putnam v. Rebecca Nurse.

The Deposition of Tho: Putnam aged about 40 years and Edward Puntman aged about 38 years. witnesseth and saith that haueing been severall times present with Ann Putman junr. in and after her fitts and saw her much afflicted being bitten, pinched, her limbs distorted and pins thrust into her flesh, which she charges on Rebekah Nurse, that she was the Actor there of and that she saw her do it.

The deponants farther testify that on the 24 march last past, at the publick examination of said Nurse we saw the said Ann Putman, Abigail Williams and Elis Hubbard. often struck down upon the glance of the said Nurse eye. upon said William

Putman, and Hubbard several times and the said Putman Williams and Hubbard was then afflicted according to the various motions of said Nurse, her body in time of examination, as when said Nurse did clinch her hands, bite her lips, or hold her head aside the said Putman Hubbard and Williams was set in the same posture to her great torture and affliction.

Jurat in Curia.

Thomas Putnam.
Edward Putnam.

*Jno Tarball for Rebecca Nurse & Samuel Nurse
for Rebecca Nurse.*

John tarbell being at the house of thomas putnams upon the 28 day of this instant March, being the yeare 1692 upon descource of many things I asked them some questions and among others I asked this question wheter the garle that was afflicted did first speack of of Goody Nurs. before others mentioned her to her, they said she told them she saw the apparishtion of a pale fast. woman that sat in her gran mothers seat, but did not know her name then I replyed and said, but who was it that told her that it was Good nurs: mercy lewes said it was Goody Putnam that said it was Goody nurs: Goody Putnam said it was Mercy lewes that told her: thus they turned it upon one another, Saying it was you and it was you that told her, this was before any was afflicted at thomas putnams beside his daughter, that they told his daughter it was

Goody nurs: Samuel Nurs. doth testifei to all
above written

Rebcab Preson & Mary Tarbel for Rebecca Nurse.

We whos names are underwritten cane testifie
if cald to it that Goodde Nurs. haue beene troubled
with an infirmity of body for many years, which
the juree of women seem to be affraid it should be
something else.

Rebcah Preson.

Mary Tarbel.

Rebecca Nurse petition to the Court.

To ye Honou^rd Cou^rt of Oryer and Terminer
now sitting in Salem this 28th of June An^o 1692.

The humble petission of Rebbecca Nurse of Sa-
lem Village.

Humbly Sheweth

That whareas sum women did sarch your Pe-
tission^{er} At salem, as I did then conceive for sum
Supernaturall Marke, And then one of the sd. women
which is known to be, the Moaste Antiente skilfull,
prudent person of them all as to any such concerne:
Did expresse himself to be: of a Contrary opinion
from the Rest, and Did then Declare that shee saw
nothing in or aboute yo^{er} Hono^rs poare pettissioner
But what might Arise from a Naturall cause: And
I then rendered the said persons a sufficient knowne
reason as to myselfe of the moueing cause thereof
which was by Exceeding weakneses: decending
partly from an ouerture of Nature and difficult
Exigences that hath Befallen me In the times of

my travells, And therefore yo^r yettiffione^r: Humbly prayes I that yo^u Honour^s would be pleased to Admitt of some other women to Enquire into this Great : concerne, those that are Moast Grand wife and skillfull : namely : Ms : Higginson ten^r : Ms Durkstone : Ms : Woodbery two of them being Midwives : Ms : Porter : together with such others, as may be choafen on that Account : before I am Brought to my triall : All which I hoape yo^r. Honour^s will take into yo^r. prudent Consideration. and find it requisite soe to doe : for my Life Lyes now in yo^r Hands, under God : And Being Conscious of my owne Innocency. I humbly begg that I may haue liberty to manifest it to the wourld partly by the Meanes abouesaid : And yo^r Poare pettiffione^r shall Euermore pray as in duty bound &c.

Rebecca Nurse :
hir Marke †

Complaint vs. Elizabeth Proctor.

This 4th April 1692 Capt. Jonathan Walcott, and Leut Nathanill Ingersoll personally appeared before us and exhibited their complaint in behalfe of their Majestyes ffor y^mselves and severall of their Neighbours against Sarah cloyes of Selem Village and *Eliz. Procter* y^e wife of Jno Proctor of Salem for high suspection of severall acts of witchcraft donne or committed by y^m upon y^e bodyes of Abigail Williams and John Indian of y^e family of Mr Sam : Parris. and Mary Walcott daughter of one of y^e

complainants and Ann butnam and Mercy Lewis. of ye family of Thomas Putnam. Whereby great hurt and damage hath bin donne to ye bodyes of sd persons, and therefore craued Justice.

Warrant v. Elizabeth Proctor.

Salem. Aprill. 4th. 1692.

There Being complaint this day made (before us) by Capt. Jonath^h Walcott, and Lt. Nathaniell Ingerfull, both of Salem Village, in behalfe of their Majesties for themselves and also for severall of their neighbors against Sarah Cloyse the wife of Peter Cloyce of Salem Village and Elizabeth Proctor the wife of John Proctor of Salem ffarmes for high suspection of Sundry acts of witchcraft donne or committed by them vpon the bodyes of Abigaile Williams and John Indian both of Mr. Sam: Parris his family of Salem Village and Mary Walcott daughter of one of the above said complainants and Ann Putnam and Marcy Lewis, of the famyly of Thomas Putnam of Salem Village, whereby great hurt and damage hath beene donne to the bodyes of sd persons, abouenamed therefore Craued Justice.

You are therefore in their Majes^{ts} names hereby required to apprehend and bring before us Sarah Cloyce the wife of Peter Cloyce of Salem Village and Elizabeth Proctor the wife of John Proctor of Salem ffarmes on Munday morning next, being the Eleuenth day of this Instant Aprill aboute Eleven of the Clock, at the publike meeting house in the towne, in order to their examination Relate-

ing to the premises aboufd and here of you are not to faile.

Dated Salem. Aprill 8th. 1692

JOHN HATHORNE } Affiffts.
JONATHAN CORWIN }

To George Herrick Marshall of the County of Effex.

You are likewise to warn and order Elis Hubert and Mary Warren not to faile of being present at y^e abouefaid tyme and place to give in w^t evedence they know therein.

Aprill. 11th. 1692. I have taken the perfons of Sarah Cloyce and Elizabeth Proctor and brought them before this honorable Courte to answer as above.

I have allfo warned y^e above named Elizabeth Hubbart to answer as above.

pr GEORGE HERRICK Marshall of Effex,

Mittimus v. Elizabeth Proctor.

Salem. At a Councill held at Salem
Aprill 11. and present.

1692.

Thomas Danforth Esqr. Dept. Gouer.

James Ruffell.— Maj^{er} Sam^l. Appleton.

John Hathorne. Capt. Samuell Sewall.

Jfaac Adington. Jonath. Corwin Esqrs.

Whereas complaint was Exhibited by Capt Jonathan Walcott and Leiut. Nathaniell Ingersfall both

of Salem Village on behalfe of their Majest^{ies}. not only for themselves but also for severall of their neighbours, Against Sarah Cloyce the wife of Peter Cloyce of Salem Village and Elizabeth Proctor, the wife of John Proctor of Salem ffarmes for high suspition of Sundry acts of witchcraft. donne or committed by them vpon the bodys, of abigail Williams and John Indian both of Mr Sam^l Parris, his famyly in Salem Village Mary Walcot, Ann Putnam and Marcy Lewis &c. accordg to sd com-
pl^t appears.

Salem Aprill 8th And warrant being given forth for their apprehention said Cloyce and Proctor were by George Herrick Marshall of Effex, brought, before vs, and Mr Samuell Parris being desired and appointed to wright y^e examination did take y^e same And also read itt before y^e Councill in publicke.

And John Proctor of Salem ffarmes being then personally present was by Abigail Williams and Anne Putnam Charged with seuerall acts of witchcraft, by him committed on y^e person of Mrs Pope y^e wife of Mr Joseph Pope, and others who ware at said tyme accordingly afflicted apparent to all, likewise Marcy Lewis and Gold, charged sd John Proctor at sd tyme, vpon which sd Jno Proctor, and his wife and Sarah Cloyce ware all committed to prison per advise of y^e Councill.

Also further information being Giuen against said Jn^o Procter, by Mr Samueell Parris, Aprill 12th as appeares.

Aprill 12th. 1692.

John Proctor and Elizabeth Procter his wife and Sarah Cloyce, also. Rebecka Nurse. Martha Cory and Dorothy Good, ware sent to Boston Goale per Marshall Geo. Herrick—vpon high suspition as abouesd.

Indictment. vs. Elizabeth Proctor. No. 1.

Anno Regis, et Reginee Willm et Mariee nunc Anglice, &c. Quarto.

Effex. ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen, presents, That: Elizabeth Proctor th wife of Jno Proctor of salem, the 11th day of Aprill in the fourth year of the Reigne of our soveraigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by the Grace of God of England, Scottland ffrance and Ireland King and Queen, Defenders of the faith &c. and Divers other Dayes and times as well before as after certaine detestable arts called witchcraft and forceries wickedly and ffelloniously hath vsed Practised and Exercised at and within the towneship of Salem in the County of Effex afore-said in upon and ag^t one Mary Walcott of salem Village singlewoman, by which said wicked arts the said Mary Walcott, the 11th day of Aprill in the forth year as abouesaid and Divers other Dayes and times as well before as after was and is Tortured, afflicted, Pined, Consumed wasted, and Tormented, and also for sundry other acts of witchcraft by said Elizabeth Proctor committed and donne before and

since that time ag^t the Peace of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen, ag^t. the fforme of the Statute in that case made and Provided.

Witnesse	Mary Walcutt.	} Sworn.
	Ann Putman	
	Mercy Lewis.	

Anno Regis et Reginee Willm et Mariee nunc Anglice &c. Quarto.

Essex. ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen p^{re}sents, that Elizabeth Proctor wife of John Procter of Salem husbandman, the 11th day of Aprill in the forth year of the reigne of our Soverigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scotland France and Ireland, King and Queen, defenders of the ffaith &c, and divers other Days and times as well before as after, certaine Detestable arts called witchcrafts, and sorceries wickedly and feloniously hath vsed Practised and Exercised at and within the towneship of Salem, in the County of Essex afores^d, in vpon and ag^t, one Marcy Lewis of Salem village in the County afores^d, Singlewoman, by which said wicked arts, the said Marcy Lewis, the 11th day of Aprill in the forth year abouesaid and Divers other Dayes and times as well before as after was and is tortured afflicted Pined Consumed wasted & tormented and also for sundry other acts of witchcraft by the said Elizabeth Procter committed and donne before and since that time ag^t the peace of our

Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen
and ag^t the fforme of the statute in that case made
and provided.

Witnesse Marcy Lewis. }
 Ann Putman. } Sworn.
 Eliz. Hubbard }

Eliz^b Hubbard v. Eliz^b Proctor.

The Deposition of Elizabeth Hubbard, agged
about 17 years who testifieth and saith that about
the begining of April: 1692. I saw the Apperish-
tion of Elizabeth Procktor the wife of John Prock-
tor senr. and she did Immediatly tortor me most
greviously almost redy to choak me to death, urg-
ing me to writ in hir book, and so she continewed
afflecting of me by times, tell the day of hir exam-
ination, being the 11th of Aprill. and then also I
was tortured most greviously dureing the time of
hir examination, I could not speak a word and also
seuerall times sence the Apperishtion of Elizabeth
Procktor has tortured me most greviously by biting
pinching and almost choaking me to death urging
me dreadfully to writ in hir book.

Eliz ^{mark} † Hubbard
Jurat in Curia.

Mary Warren v. Eliz^b Proctor.

The deposition of Mary Warrin aged about 20
years ho testifieth and saith, I have often seen the
appreartion of Elizabeth Procter the wife of John
Proctor among the witches and she hath often tor-

tored most grievously by biting me and choakeing me and pinching me, and pressing my stomach tell the blood came out of my mouth and also upon the day of hir examynation I saw her tortor Mary Walcott Marcy lues ann putnam Elizabeth Habbert abigell Williams and she hath ever sence at times tortured me most grievously. Mary Warrin owned this har testimony to be the truth before the Juriars of Ingwest. this 30 of June 1692.

Jurat in Curia.

Abigail Williams v. Elizabeth Proctor.

The testimony of Abigail Williams wittneffeth and saith that divers times in the month of March last past, particularly on the. 14. 21. & 29. dayes of the same month and also divers times in the month of April last past particularly on the 2. &. 13. dayes she the said Abigail hath grievously vexed with the apparition of Eliz: Proctor, the wife of John Proctor of Salem, by which apparition she hath been grievously pinched, had also her bowels almost pulled out, by this together with the apparition of Rebekah Nurse, and by the aforel'd apparition of Elizabeth Proctor has been tempted by the offer of fine things to subscribe to a book the said apparition tendered her the said Abigail Williams.

May 31. 1692. Abigail ^{The mark of} *AW* Williams
attested before

Abigail Williams owned to y^e Jury of Inquest that ye above writen evidence is y^e truth. June 30: 92.

Mary Walcott v. Eliz^b Proctor.

The depofition of Mary Walcott agged 17 years who testifieth and faith that I never saw the apperifhtion of Elizabeth Proctor the wife of Jno Proctor before the day of hir examination being the 11th Aprill 1692. but fence that time the apperifhtion of Elizabeth Proctor has most greivously afflicted me by biting pinching and almost choaking me urging me to writ in hir book.

Mary ^{mark} *m w* Walcott.
^{hir.}

Mary Walcott owned her depofition aboue written vpon her oath before and vnto y^e Grand Inquest on y^e 30th day of June. 1692.

Jurat in Curia.

Ann Putnam Jr. v. Eliz^b Proctor.

The Depofition of Ann Putnam Junr. who testifieth and faith that on the 3th of March ¹⁶⁹¹/₉₂ I saw the Apperifhtion of Gooddy Procktor amongst the witches and she did almost choake me Immediatly and bite and pinch me but I did not know who she was till the 6th of March, that I saw hir att meeting and then I told them that held me that that woman was one that did afflict me and feuerall times fence she hath greivously afflicted me by biting pinching and almost choaking me urging me vehemently to writ in hir book, but on the 11th April 1692. the Apperifhtion of Elizabeth Procktor the wife of John Proctor sen^r. did most

greviously torment me dureing the time of hir examination and also feuerall times fence by biting pinching and allmost choaking me to death urging me vehemently to writ in hir book, also on the 11th April, being the day of the examination of Elizabeth Proctor I saw the Apperishtion of Elizabeth Proctor goe and affleēt the bodys of Mistris Pope, Mary Walcott, Mircy Lewes Abigail Williams, and also all the time of hir examination she and hir husband and Sarah Cloys did most greviously affleēt Elizabeth Hubbard and would not let hir spake a word as I herd.

Ann Putnam owned this har testimony to be the truth one har oath, before the Juriars of Inquest this 30 : day of June, 1692.

Jurat in Curia.

Stephen Bittford v. Eliz^b Proctor.

The Deposition of Steephen Bittford agged about 23 years who testifieth and saith that about the beginning of April 1692 about midnight as I was a bed att the house of James Darling, of Salem. I being parfittly awake, I saw standing in the chamber Rebekah Nurs and Elizabeth Procktor the wife of John Procktor, whom I very well knew and I was in very grate pain in my neck, and could not stir my head nor spake a word, but I cannot say that it was they that hurt me, and for 2 or 3 dayes after, I could not stir my neck, but as I moved my wholl body.

Stephen ^{mark} O Bittford
his.

Stephen bittford owned this his testimony to be the truth on his oath before the Juriars of Inquest this 30: of June: 1692.

Jurat in Curia.

Mercy Lewis v. Elizth Proctor.

The Deposition of Mircy lewes, aged about 19 years, who testifieth and *saith* that on the 26th March 1692. I saw the Apperishtion of Elizabeth Proctor, the wife of Jn^o Proctor. senr. and she did most grievously tortor me by biting and pinching me most grievously urging me to writ in hir book, and she continewed hurting me, by times tell the 11th April 1692, being the day of hir examination and then also dureing the time of hir examination she did tortor me most grievously and also severall times sence, also on the day of hir examination I saw the Apperishtion of Elizabeth Proctor

Mercy Lewes.

Marcy lewes owned this har testimony to be the truth one har oath before the Juriars of Inquest this 30 of June. 1692.

William Rayment v. Elizth Proctor.

The testimony of William Rayment aged 26 yeares or there about, testifieth and *saith* that I being at the hous of Left^{nt} Ingarfols, some time in the later end of March. there discourfing conferring the examyning of severall persons, suspected for withes I was saying that I hard that

Goody Proctor was to be examyned to morrow, to which Goody Ingarfoll replied she did not beleve it for she hard nothing of it: Some of the afflicted persons being present, one of them or more cryed out, there Goody proctor, there goody Proctor, and old wick Ile have her hang, Goody Ingarfoll sharply reproved them, then they seemed to make a jest of it.

Thomas Putnam & Edward Putnam v. Elizth Procter.

The Deposition of Thomas Putnam agged 40 years and Edward Putnam agged 36 years, who testifie and say that we haveing been conversant with diuers of the afflicted parsons, as Mary Walcott, Mercy lewes Elizabeth Hubburt, and Ann Putnam and we have seen them most dreadfully tormented and complaining of Elizabeth Procter, for hurting them, but on the 11th April 1692. being the day of hir examination the afforesaid parsons, were much afflicted dureing the time of hir examination also seuerall times sence we have seen the afforesaid parsons most dreadfully tormented as if all their bones would haue been disjoyned complaining of Goody Proctor for hurting them and we verily beleue in our hearts, that Eliz: Proctor the prisoner at the barr as very often afflicted the afforesaid persons, by acts of witchcraft. and y^t they haue seen many bites one y^e afflicted persons which they said was Elizabeth Proctor that did it. Jurat in Couria.

Attest. STEPHEN SEWALL. Clk.

Eliz: Booth v. Eliz: Proctor.

The depofition of Eliz Booth agged about 18 years, who testifieth and faith, that on the 27 June Elizabeth Proctor came to me and did most grievously tortor me by biting pinching and pricking me and almost cheaking me and tould me that my mother nor I would not beleue that she was a witch but she said she would make me know she was a witch before she had don with me.

Eliz: Booth.

Elizabeth Booth owenid this har testimony to be the truth on har oath before the Juriars of Inqwest this 30. day of June 1692. Jurat in Curia.

Eliz: Booth v. Eliz: Proctor.

The testimony of Elesebeth Booth Aged 18 years, or their about testifieth and faith y^t on y^e 8 day of June father ** Lau Shafing Apered vnto me and said y^t Elesebeth Proctor kiled him because my mother would not seand for doctor grigs to giue him feseke and also because she was not sent for when he was first taken siche.

Elesebeth Booth.

The testimony of Elesebeth Booth Aged 18 years or their about, testifieth y^t on y^e 8 day of June Robert Stone senyer Apered vnto me and told me y^t John Proctor senyer and Elesebeth his wife kiled him because they had som difference in a rekninge, and also at y^e same time Robert Stone Juner.

Apered vnto me and told me that John Proctor & Elesebeth his wife kiled him because he tooke his fathers part.
Elesebeth Booth.

Eliz Booth v. Eliz Proctor.

The testimony of Elisebeth Booth Aged 18 years or thereabouts testifieth y^t on y^e 8 d of June, hugh Joanes Apered unto me and told me that Elesebeth Procter kiled him be Cause he had a poght of sider of her which he had not paid her for
Elesebeth Booth.

The testimony of Elesebeth Booth Aged 18 years or theirabout testifieth y^t one y^e 8 d of June. Elesebeth shaw Apered vnto me and told me, y^t Elesebeth, Procter, and John Willard kiled Her, Because she did not use those doctors she Advised her too.
Elesebeth Booth.

The testimony of Elesebeth Booth Aged 18 yers or their about testifieth y^t one y^e 8 of June. y^e wife of John Fulton Apered vnto me and told me that Elesebeth Proctor kiled her because she wold not giue her Aples when she sent for sum.
Elesebeth Booth.

The testimony of Elesebeth Booth, Aged 18 yers or theirabout testifieth y^t one y^e 8 of June Doc^r Jerubabel Endicot Apered unto me and told me Elesebeth Procter kiled him because they differed in their judgments about thomas veries wife and lickwis y^e said Elesebeth Proctor woold have kiled doc Endecotts wife But cold not But lamed her a good while.
Elesebeth Booth.

All the Depositions of Elisabeth Booth written in this side of paper were acknowledge by said Booth before and vnto the Grand inquest on y^e 30th day of June. 1692. vpon oath.

Joseph Bayley v. Eliz: Proctor.

The deposition of Joseph Bayley aged forty four years. testifyeth and saith, that on the 25th day of May last my self and my wife being bound to Boston, on the road when I Came in sight of the house where John Proctor did liue, there was a very hard blow strook on my brest which caused great pain in my Stomoc and amasement in my head, but did see no person near me only my wife behind me on the Same hors, and when I came against said Proctors, house according to my understanding I did see John Proctor and his wife att sd house Proctor himself loocked out of the windo and his wife did stand Just without the door. I tould my wife of it. and shee did looch that way and could see nothing but a littell maid att the dore, I saw no maid there but Proctor's wife according to my understanding did stand att the dore, afterwards about half a mile from the aforesaid house I was taken spechless for some short time my wife did aske me feuerall questions and desired me that if I could not speak I should hold up my hand which I did and immediatly I could speak as well as ever and when we came to the way where Salem road cometh into Ipswich road there I received another blow on my brest which caused much pain that I could not sitt

on my hors, and when I did alite off my hors to my understanding I saw a woman coming towards us about sixteen or twenty pole from us but did not know who it was, my wife could not see her when I did get up on my hors againe to my understanding there stood a cow where I saw the woman, after that we went to Boston without any further molestation but after I came home againe to Newbury I was pinched and nipt by sum thing inwifible for sum time but now through Gods goodness to me I am well againe.

Jurat in Curia by both persons.

Samuel Barton & John Houghton for Eliz: Proctor.

the testimony of Samuel Barton aged 28 years, or thereabouts who testifieth and saith that I being at Thomas Putnams a helping to atend the afflicted ffolks I heard them talking who the children complained of and I heard them tell Mercy lewes that she cryed out of Goody Procktor and Mercy lewes said that she did not cry out of Goody Proctor nor nobody, she said she did say there she is, but did not tell them who and Thomas Putnam and his wife and others, told her that she cryed out of Goody Procter and Marcy lewes said if she did it was when she was out in her head for she said she saw nobody, this being the 20 of March in the year 169 $\frac{1}{2}$

John Houghton aged 23. testifieth and saith I this deponent was present at the same tyme aboue written, and I heard Thomas Putnam and his wife

say that Mercy Lewis saw or named the wife of John Procter in her sitt and we heard the sayd Mercy Lewis affirme that she neuer sayd that euer she saw her.

Petition in favor of Jno Procter & Elis Procter.

We whose names are vnderwitten hauing seuerall yeares knowne John Procter and his wife do testefy that we neuer heard or vnderstood that they were euer suspected to be guilty of the crime now charged vpon them and seuerall of us being their neare neighbours do testefy that to our apprehension they liued christian life in their famely and were euer ready to helpe such as stood in need of their helpe.

Nathaniel Holton sen. and Mary his wife.

Samuel Marsh and Prescilla his wife

James Houlton. and Ruthy his wife.

John Holton.

Nathaniel Holton jun.

Samuel fraytt and An his wife.

Zachriah Marsh and Mary his wife.

Samuel Endecott. and hanah his wife.

Samuel Stone

George Locker.

Samuel Gaskil. & provided his wife.

George Smith.

Ed Edward Gaskile.

Daniel Elliott for Eliz Procter.

the testimony of Daniel Elet, aged 27 years or thereabouts who testifieth and saith that I being at

the house of leutenant ingafons one the 28 of March, in the year 1692 there being preafent, one of the afflicted persons which cryed out and faid thears Goody Proctor William Raiment being theare pre-fent, tould the gearl he belued she lyed for he faw nothing then Goody ingerfon told the garl she told a ly for theare was nothing then the garl faid that she did it for fport they muft have some fport.

This may certifie all whome this writting fhall come before that on the 15th of October 1692. Arthur Abbut fent for me Daniel Epps and Capt. Thomas Wade Efqrs. both of Ipswich, ffinding himfelfe very weake and Ill by reason of some fad diftempers vpon him in order to the making his will and leaving fomething that might be to the view of the world. Referring to the evidence that he had giuen in the Honored Court of Oyer and Terminer held at Salem a little before, which was as followeth : viz :

I Arthur Abbut hauing a great impulfе vpon me to declare vnto the Honoured Court (as abouefayd fitting in Salem. some things that I had formerly difcourfed with Goodwife Proctor at Salem, about and feen in her Houfe And gaue evidence there of vnto y^e fd Honored Court, being a fhort time after fent for by worth. Samuel Appleton Efqr. And by him accused for taking a falfe oath therein. I doe humblie acknowledge my weakenes and reale for-row for mentioning ftateing the time or any way infifting vpon that, Bett being extraordinarily charged with falfe hood as to the things I had both

seen and heard in her house, I did with more than ordinary expression attest the truth there of. And doe as in the presence of God before whose tribunall both the accuser and the accused must appeare certinly affirme vpon good Consideration and deep meditation, that to be true. which I had before declared to the Court neither did I intend any of those great and solem expressions, at Majore Appleton's should any way be onderstood as to the time but the things themselves and this I desired to leaue to the world not knowing how it might please God to deale with me.

This was taken from Arthur Abbut at his earnest request at the time aboue mentioned, by vs

DANIELL EPPS. J: P.

Dated this 9th of November 1692.

I also affirme y^t I did hear y^e said Arthur Abbut y^e day aboue mentioned (when Capt. Epps was present) declare and affirme, y^t what he had before said was y^e truth according as is aboue expressed, it being read to him or y^e like words after it was taken doune from his mouth

Witness. THO^s. WADE. J. P.

Warrant v. Mary Warren.

Salem. Aprill the 18th. 1692.

There being complaint, this day made (before vs) by Ezekiell Chevers, and John Putnam Junr. both of Salem Village yeomen; in Behalfe of their Majesties, for themselves and also for their neigh-

bours Against Giles Cory and Mary Waren both of Salem ffarmes, and Abigaile Hobs, the daughter of William Hobs, of the towne of Topsfield and Bridgett Bishop y^e wife of Edward Bishop of Salem Sawyer for high suspition of fundry acts of witchcraft donne or Committed by them vpon the Bodys of Ann Putnam Marcy Lewis and Abig^l Williams and Mary Walcot and Elis Hubert of Salem Village whereby great hurt and dammage hath beene donne, to the Bodys of said persons abouenamed therefore Craued Justice.

You are therefore in their Majesties names hereby required to apprehend and bring before vs. Giles Cory and Mary Waren, of Salem ffarmes, and Abigail Hobs the daughter of William Hobs of y^e towne of Topsfield and Bridgett Bishop y^e wife of Edward Bishop of Salem To morrow aboute eight of the clock in the forenoone at y^e house of L^t Nathaniells Ingersalls, in Salem Village in order to their examination relateing to the premises abouesd, and hereof you are not to faile.

Dated Salem. Aprill. 18th. 1692.

JOHN HATHORNE. } Assists.
JONATHAN CORWIN. }

To George Herrick Marshall of the County of Essex.

Summons for Witnesses v. Mary Warren.

You are likewise required to summons. Margaret Knight. Lydya Nichols, Elisabeth Nichols and Elezabeth Hubert, Jonathan Putnam and Hephzibah Rea & John Hewes all and every one of them

to appear before us at y^e abouesd time and place to giue in w^t evidence thay know relateing to y^e abouesd or like casses depending.

Salem Aprill 18th. 1692.

Officers Return.

Aprill, 18th, 1692. I have taken the within named persons and brought them *to the* house of leut Nath^l Ingersoll according to y^e tenner of this warrent

Pr me GEORGE HERRICK Marshall of Effex.

Aprill. 18th. 1692. I haue summoned the within named to apeare att y^e time and place within mentioned to Giue in whatt Euidence thay know Relateing y^e premises.

Per me GEO: HERRICK Marshall of Effex.

Examination of Mary Warren.

The Examination of Mary Warren, At a Court held at Salem Village by. John Hathorne } Esqrs.
Jonath: Corwin }

As soon as she was coming towards the bar, the afflicted fell into fits.

Mary Warren, you stand he charged with sundry acts of witchcraft, what do you say for yoursele are you guilty or not?.

I am innocent.

Hath she hurt you (speaking to the sufferers) some were dumb. Betty Hubbard testified agst her and then said Hubbard fell into a violent fitt.

You were a little while ago an afflicted person, now you are an affliſter: How comes this to paſs.?

I looke up to God and take it to be a great mercy of God.

What, do you take it to be a great mercy to affliſt others?

Betty Hubbard testified that a little after this Mary was well ſhe the ſaid Mary, ſaid that the afflicted perſons did but diſſemble.

Now they were all but John Indian grievouſly afflicted and Mrs Pope alſo who was not afflicted before hitherto this day, and after a few moments, John Indian fell into a violent fit alſo.

Well here was one juſt now, that was a tormentor in her apperition, and ſhe owns that ſhe had made a league with the Devil.

Now Mary Warren fell into a fit, and ſome of the afflicted cryed out that ſhe was going to confeſs, but Goody Korey and Proctor and his wife came in in their apparition and ſtruck her down and ſaid ſhe ſhould tell nothing.

Mary Warren continued a good ſpace in a fit, that ſhe did neither ſee, nor hear, nor ſpeak.

Afterwards ſhe ſtarted vp, and ſaid I will ſpeak and cryed out, Oh! I am ſorry for it, I am ſorry for it, and wringed her hands, and fell a little while into a fit again and then came to ſpeak, but immediately her teeth were ſet, and then ſhe fell into a violent fit and cryed out, oh Lord help me! Oh Good Lord ſave me!

And then afterwards cryed again, I will tell I will tell and then fell into a dead fit againe.

And afterwards cryed I will tell, they did, they did they did and then fell into a violent fit again.

After a little recovery she cryed I will tell they brought me to it and then fell into a fit again which fits continueing she was ordered to be had out, and the next to be brought in, viz. Bridget Bishop

Sometime afterwards she was called in again but immediately taken with fits, for awhile,

Have you signed the Devils book?

No.

Have you not toucht it?

No.

Then she fell into fits again and was sent forth for air,

After a considerable space she was brought in again but could not give account of things by reason of fits and so sent forth,

Mary Warren called in afterwards in private, before magistrates and ministers.

She said I shall not speak a word: but I will I will speak Satan.—she saith she will kill me. Oh! she says she owes me a spite and will claw me off.

Avoid Satan, for the name of God Avoid and then fell into fits again: and cryed will ye, I will prevent ye in the Name of God,——

Tell us, how far have you yielded?

A fit interrupts her again.

What did they say you should do and you should be well?

Then her lips were bit so that she could not speak so she was sent away.

Q

Note that not one of the sufferers was afflicted during her examination after once she began to confess. tho they were tormented before.

Salem Village Aprill 19th. 1692.

Mr Samuel Parris being desired to take in wrighting of Mary Warren, hath deliuered it as aforesaid. And vpon hearing the same and seeing what wee did then see together with y^e charge of the afflicted persons then present. Wee committed said Mary Warren.

JOHN HATHORNE	} Affists.
JONATHAN CORWIN	

Examination of Mary Warren.

Mary Warrens Examination in Salem Prison.

She Testefys that Her master Proctor was always very averse to putting vp Bills for publick prayer.

Qu: Did you not know it was the Devils book when you signed?

A: No. But I thought it was no good book.

Q: after you had a Mark in the Book, what did you think then?

A. Then I thought it was the Devil's book.

Q. How did you come to know your Master and Mistris were witches

A. The Sabbath eve after I had put up my note for thanks in publick, my Mistris appeared, to me and puld mee out of the bed, and told mee that shee was a witch and had put her hand to the book she told me this in her bodily person, and that this

examinant might have known she was a witch, if She had but minded what Books she read in.

Q. What did she say to you before you tormented the children?

A. the night after she told me she was a witch she in pson told mee this Examinant, that myself and her son John would quickly be brought out for witches.

This Examinant saith that Giles Cory in apparition told her the night before, that the Magistrates were going vp to the farme, to bring down more witches to torment her, moreover being in a dreadful fit in the prison, she charged it on Giles Cory who, was then in close prison affirming that he came into the Room where she was and afflicting her charged her not to Come into the other Room while he was examining, But being sent for, and he Commanded to look vpon her, He no sooner turned his face to her, but shee fel into a dreadful fit again, and vpon her Recovery Charged him to his face with being y^e procurer of it. Moreover the said Cory in prison formerly threatened her that he would fitt her for itt, because he told her she had caused her Master to ask more for a piece of Meadow than he was willing to give she likewise in her fitt in the other room before she had seen Giles Cory in person charging him with afflicting of her, described him in all his garments, both of hat, Coat and the colour of them, with a Cord about his wast, and a white Cap on his head and in Chains, as severall then in company can affirm.

Examination of Mary Warren.

Mary Warins examination April 21. 1692.

Being Asked by y^e Hon^d MaJestrates whether y^e bible that then was Showed her : was y^e book : y^t was brought : to her to touch and that she saw the flurrish in, answered no she fee she was deceived.

being asked whether she had not told Marcy Lewis that she had fined to a book : Answered : no :

she was Asked whether her Mistris had brought a book to her to sign, Answered her Mistris brought none, but her Master brought one, being Asked whether she signed to it, answered, not vnless putting her finger to it was signing.

being Asked whether she did not se a spot where she had put her finger, Answered, there was a spot.

she was Asked what coullar y^e spot was. Answered : black,

She was Asked whether her master did not threater her to run y^e hot tongs downe her throat if she did not sign. Answered that her M^r thretted her to burn her out of her fitt

being asked whether she had made a mark in ye book. Answered she made no mark but with her top of her finger.

She was asked what she dipt her finger in when it made y^e mark : Answered in nothing but her mouth.

She was asked whether her finger was wett when she touched y^e book w^t it. Answered she knew

not that it was wett or whether it was wett w^t sweat or with Sider that she had been drinking of she knew not: but her finger did make a marke and y^e mark was black.

she was asked whether any but her M^r and M^{rs} was with her; when she was threttened with ye hot tongs answered none but them.

She sd her Mastr put her hand to ye book and her finger made a black spott which made her tremble then she sd she was undon body and soul and cryed out greivously she was told her y^t it was he own Vollantary act she would have denyed it but she was told y^e devil could have done nothing: if she had not yielded and y^t she for ease to her body not for any good to her soul: had done it with this she much greived and cryed out, she sd her Mastr & Mistris thretned to drown her and to make her rund through y^e hedges.

she cvas asked whether she had not seen her Mastr & Mistris since she came to prison answered she thought she saw her Mastr and dare say it was he, she was asked what he sayd to her, answered nothing.

After a fitt she cryed out, I will tell: I will tell: thou wicked creature it is you stopt my mouth: but I will confesse y^e little that I have to confesse, being asked who she would tell off whether good-wife Proctor or no:: answered O Betty Proctor it is she: it is she: I lived with last. she then cryed out it shall be known, thou wrech; hast thou undone me body and soul, she said also she wishes she had made me make a thorough league.

she was again asked what her finger was blacked with when she toucht y^e book.

Answered. she knew not that her finger was black till she se it black y^e book, and after she had put her finger to y^e book, she eat, bread and butter and her finger blacked y^e bred and butter also.

being asked: what her mistris now said to her: when she complained of her mistris, she sd her mistris bid her not tell y^r that her mistris was a witch.

Coming out of another fit sd she would tell she would tell she sd her master now bid her not tell, that he had sometimes gone: to make away with himselfe for her master had told her that he had ben about sometimes to make away with himselfe becaus of his wives quarrilling with him, being asked how she knew: goodwife procter was a wich she coming out of a fit sd she would tell she would tell and she sd her mistris procter sd she might know she was a witch if she harkened to what she used to read. she sayd her mistris had many books and her mistris carried one book with her to Reddin when she went to see her sister.

being asked whether she knew her mistris to be a wich before she touched y^e book, and how she knew it: she sd her mistris tould her she had set her hand to y^e divels book that same night: that: I was thrown out of bed: sd she: which was ye same night after she had a note of thanksgiving: put up at y^e meeting house.

she sd her mistris came to her: her body: not

her shape as far as she knew, she affirmed her mistress was a wick. being asked whether she had seen any of y^e wiches since she came to prison. sd she had seen good man cory and Sarah Good they brought y^e book to her to Sign,

but she would not own that she knew her master to be a wick or wizzard. being asked whether she did not know her finger would make a marke if she touched y^e book with it. she answered no. but her master and mistress asked her to read and she sd y^e first word she read was Moses: y^e next word she could not tell what it was but her M^r and Mistress bid her if she could not pronounce y^e word she should touch ye book.

being asked why she would not tell the whole truth. she sd she had formerly not told all y^e truth because she was threatened to be torn in pieces, if she did, but now she would and had told y^e truth.

being asked whether she did not suspect it was y^e devils book that she touched. answered she did not suspect it before she se her finger blacked it.

she was asked why: she yielded to do as she did: answered that her master sd if she would not: when she was in her fit she should run into y^e fire or water if she would and destroy herselfe.

being asked whether she had not bin instrumentall to afflict ye afflicted parsons. Answered no but when she heard they were afflicted in her shape she began to fear it was the devil.

being asked whether she had immages to stick pins or thorns into to hurt people with, answered, no.

She was asked whether y^e devil never asked her consent to hurt in her shape, answered, no. she had her M^r and Mistris tell of images and of sticking of thorns in them to hurt people with.

she was asked whether she knew of any images in y^e house, sayd no.

being asked if she knew of any oyntment they had in y^e house she sd her M^{rs} oynted her once for some ayll she had. but it was with oyntment that came from Mrs Bassett of Lynn the coullor of it was greenish she was asked how it smelt, sayd very ugly to her

she sd when : she toucht y^e book she went to put her finger to another line but still her finger went to y^e same place where her finger had blackt

Mr Noyes told her she had then touched ye book twice and asked her whether she did not suspect it to be y^e devills book before she toucht it y^e second time : she sd she feared it was no good book, being asked what she meant by no good book, she sd a book to deceiv.

Examination of Mary Warren.

Mary Warrens Examination May 12th. 1692.

Q. Whether you did not know y^t itt was y^e Devills book when you signed.

A I did nott know itt then but I know itt now to be sure itt was y^e Devills book, in ye first place to be sure I did sett my hand to ye devills book : I have confidered of it since you were here last and itt was y^e devills book y^t my Master Proctor brought

to me and he tould me if I would sett my hand to y^t book I should beleuve and I did sett my hand to itt but y^t wth I did itt was done with my finger. he brought y^e book and tould me if I would take ye book and touch itt that I should be well and I thought then y^t itt was y^e Devills book.

Q. Was there nott your consent to hurt y^e children when you were hurt?

A. Noe Sir. but when I was afflicted my master Proctor was in y^e Roome and said if y^u are afflicted I wish y^e were more afflicted and you and all: I said Master what makes you say so. He answered, because y^u goe to bring out Innocent persons, I tould him y^t that could not bee. and whether y^e Devill took advantage att y^t I know not to afflict y^m and one night talking about y^m I said I did nott care though y^e were tormented if ye charged me

Q Did you euer see any poppets?

An. Yes once I saw one made of cloth in Mistris proctor's hand

Q whoe was itt like, or whch of ye Children was itt for?

An I cannott tell, whether for Ann Putnam or Abigail Williams for one of y^m itt was I am sure, itt was in my mistris's hand.

Q What did you stick into y^e poppitt?

An I did stick in a pin about ye neck of itt as itt was in proctors hand

Q How many more did you see afterwards?

An I doe nott remember y^t euer I saw any more, yes I remember one and y^t Goody parker brought

brought a poppitt unto me of Mercy Lewis and she gave me another and I stook itt some where about y^e wafts and she appeared once more to me in ye prison and shee said to me what are you gott here? and she tould me y^t she was comeing here herself. I had another person y^t appeared to me, itt was Goody Pudeator and said she was coming to see me there. itt was in apparition and she brought me a poppitt itt was like to Mary Walcott and itt was a piece of stick y^t she brought me to stich into itt. and somewhere about hir armes I stook itt in.

Q Where did she bring itt to you?

An vp att Proctors. Goody Proctor towld me she had bin a witch these 12 years and more; and pudeator tould me y^t she had done damage and tould me y^t she had hurt James Coyes child taking it out of y^e mothers hand.

Q whoe brought ye last to you?

An. my mistris and when she brought itt, she brought itt in hir owne person and hir husband with his owne hands brought me y^e book to Signe and he brought me an Image w^{ch} looked yellow and I believe itt was for Abigail Williams being like hir and I putt a thing like a thorne into itt this was done by his bodily person after I had signned. the night after I had fighned y^e book while she was thus confessing Parker appeared and bitt her extremely on hir armes as she affirmed unto us.

Q Whoe have you seen more?

An Nurse and Cloys and Goods child after I had fighned

Q What sayd y^v to you?.

An They sayd y^t I should never tell of them nor any thing about y^m and I have seen Goody Good hirself.

Q Was that true of Giles Cory yt you saw him y^t he afflicted you the other day.?

An Yes. I have seen him often and he hurts me very much and Goody Oliver hath appeared to me and afflicted me and brought the Book to tempt me and I have seen Goody Cory. the first night I was taken I saw as I thought y^e Apperition of Goody Cory and caught att itt as I thought and caught my master in my lap thoo I did not see my master in the place att y^e time, upon wch my master said itt is noe body, but I itt is my shaddow y^t you see, but my master was nott before me y^t I could desarne but Catching at y^e apperition y^t looked like Goody Cory I caught hold of my master and pulled him downe into my lap; upon wch he said I see there is noe heed to any of your talkings, for you are all possest with y^e Devill for itt is nothing but my shape; I have seen Goody Cory att my masters house in person, and she tould me y^t I should be condemned for a witch as well as she cry out and bring out all.

Q was this before you had fighned?

An Yes before I had my fitts

Q Now tell ye truth about y^e Mountebank what writeing was y^t.

An I do not know. I asked hir what itt was about but she would not tell mee saying she had promised nott to lett any body see itt.

Q Well, but whoe did you see more?

An I dont know any more

Q How long hath your Mas^r and Mistris bin witches?

An I dont know they never tould me

Q What likenes or appearance have you had to bew^{ch} you?

An They never gave me any thing. while I was reading this over vpon y^e coming in of Mr Higginson and Mr Hale as soon as I read y^e name parker she immediately ffell into dreadfull fitts. as shee affirmed after her fitt was over by ye appearance of Goody Parker. and Mr Hathorne presently but naming Goody Pudeater she also appeared and tormented hir very much and Goody Parker in the time of hir examination in one of Warren's fitts tould this examinant y^t she had bewitched y^e examinant's sifter and was y^e cause of hir dumbness as also y^t she had lately killed a man abourd a vessell and tould me y^t his name was Michaell Chapleman a board ye vessell in y^e harbour after they were come to anchor and y^t he dyed with a paine in his side and y^t she had done itt by striking something into his side and y^t she had strook this examinants sifter dumb y^t she should never speak more and Goody Pudeater att y^e same tyme appeared and tould this examinant y^t she had throwne John Turner off of a cherry tree and almost killed him and Goody Parker sd y^t

she had cast away Capt Prices ketch Thomas Westgate master, and Venus Colefox in itt and presently tould her y^t John Laphorne was lost in itt and and that they were ffoundered in y^e sea, and she saith y^t Goody Pudeater tould hir y^t she went up to Mr Corwins house to bewtch his mare y^t he should nott goe up to y^e ffarmes to examine y^e witches also Mr Burroughs appearing at ye same tyme and afflicting her tould hir y^t he went to tye Mr Hathornes horses legges when he went last to Boston and y^t he triyd to bewitch him tho he could not his horse Goody Pudeater tould hir y^t she killed hir husband by giving him something where by he fell sick and dyed. itt was she tould hir about 7 or 10 years since and Goody parker tould her y^t she was Instrumentall to drowne Orne's son in ye harbour also shee sd she did bewitch Jn^o Scarlet's boy to death as his master was carrying him out to sea soe y^t he was forced to bring him back againe, alsoe Burroughs tould her y^t he killed his wife off of Cape Ann. Parker tould hir alsoe that Margaret Jacobs was a witness against her and did charge hir yesterday vpon hir (that is Jacobs') examination.

Eliz Book vs. Mary Warren.

Salem May the 18th 1692

Elizabeth Booth aged 18 years or therabouts, Testifieth and saith that the three first fitts she had she saw nothing: but afterwards in her fitts this Deponant saw Daniell Andross who told her though

Mary Warren could not hurt her the night before now he would : and withall Broght a Book and bid this deponent sett her hand to it : but the night before as she lay in her bed Mary Warring went to her bedside and brought a little baby to this Deponent and told her that she might sett her hand to the book and not know of it : but this Deponent told y^e said Andros she would not : then he told the said Deponent that he would afflicted still since this Deponent hath been afflicted severall times by the said Andros, : and others that she knows not.

Eliz^b Hubbard v. Mary Warren.

mary waring brought the book to elizabeth hubbard and would have her set her hand to the book which she brought unto her and she said i wont i wont i wont a if you set your hand to the book you shall be well for i did so and I am well and I told her i would not then he told me i should never be well then i told her i would not if i am never well o you wicked rech mary waring why will you do so

Edw^d Bishop Sarah Bishop and Mary Estey v. Mary Warren.

Edward Bishop Aged Aboute 44 yeares Sarah Bishop Aged Aboute 41 yeares And Mary Estey Aged Aboute 56 yeares all Testifie and say that Aboute three weekes Agoe, to say when wee was in Salem Goale then and there wee heard Mary Warrin severall times say that the Magistrates might

as well examine Keyfar's Daughter that had Bin Distracted many Years. And Take Noatice of what shee said : as well as any of the Afflicted p^{er}sons for said Mary Warrin when I was Afflicted I thought I saw the Appariffions of A. hundred persons : for shee said hir Head was Distempered that shee could not tell what shee said. And the said Mary Tould us that when shee was well againee shee could not say that shee saw any of the Appariffions at the Time aforesaid.

Mary English v. Mary Warren.

1. June. 1692. Mary English Aged about 39 years Testifyeth that about a month ago at Salem That I heard the said Mary Warrine to speak the same words (as is Testified too by Edward Bishop, Sarah Bishop and Mary Eastey) that she said that the Magistrates might as well Examen Keyfers Daughter that had bene Distracted many years, And take notice of what she said as well as any of the afflicted persons &c.

as witness my hand

Mary English.

Indictment v. Bridget Bishop No. 1.

Anno Regni Regis et Regina Willim et Mariee
nunc Anglice 7th Quarto:

Essex. ss.

The Jurors for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen p^{re}sents that Bridget Bishop als Oliver the wife of Edward Bishop of Salem in

the County of Essex. Sawyer the nyneteenth day of April in the ffourth year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance and Ireland King and Queen Deffenders of the faith ye and Divers other dayes and times a well before as after certaine Detestable arts called witchcrafts and Sorceries, wickedly and feloniously hath used Practised and Exorcised at and within the Township of Salem in the County of Essex afore^d. in vpon and ag^t one Mercy Lewis of Salem Village in the County afore^d singlewoman by which said wicked arts the said Mercy Lewis the sd nyneteenth day of April in the ffourth year above^d. and divers other Dayes and times as well before as after, was and is hurt Tortured Afflicted Pined Consumed, wasted and tormented ag^t: the Peace of our said Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen and ag^t the forme of the Statute in that case made and provided Witneses

Mercy Lewis	Nath ^l Ingersoll
Mr Sam ^l Parris	Thomas Putnam Jun ^r
Mary Walcott.	Ann Putnam Jun ^r
Elizabeth Hubbard	Abigail Williams
Billa vera John Rucke fforeman in the name of the Grand Jurie.	

Indictment v. Bridget Bishop No. 2.

Anno Regni Regis et Reginee Willim et Mariee
nunc Anglice 7^t Quarto:

Essex: ss:

The Jurors for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen p^rsents that Bridgett Bishop als Olliver the wife of Edward Bishop of Salem in the County of Essex Sawyer the nyneteenth day of Aprill in the ffourth year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance and Ireland King and Queen Defend^{rs} of the faith p^t and Divers other Dayes and times as well before as after, certaine Detestable Arts called witchcrafts and Sorceries: wickedly and feloniously hath vsed Practised and Exercised at and within the Towneship of Salem in the County of Essex afores^d in vpon and ag^t one Abigail Williams of Salem Village in the County of Essex afores^d singlewoman, by which said wicked arts y^e said Abigail Williams the nyneteenth day of April afores^d in the fourth year aboves^d. and divers other Dayes and times as well before as after was and is Tortured Afflicted Pined Consumed wasted and Tormented ag^t the Peace of our Said Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen and ag^t the forme of the Statute in that case made and provided.

Witnesses.

Abigail Williams
Mr Sam^{ll} Parris sworne
Nath^{ll} Ingersoll sworne
Thomas Putnam sworn
Mercy Lewis
Ann Puttnam Junr
Sworne
S

Jn^o Bligh and Rebekah
his wife sworn.
Samuell Shattuck and Sa-
rah his wife sworn
William Bligh sworne
William Stacey sworne
John Loader sworne

Mary Walcott Sworne Elizabeth Hubbard
Sworne

Billa vera John Ruch fforeman in the name of
the Rest.

Indictment vs. Bridget Bishop No. 3.

Anno Regni Regis et Reginee Wellime et Marice
nunc Anglice &^t Quarto :

Effex. ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen p^rsents that Bridgett Bishop als Olliver the wife of Edward Bishop of Salem in the County of Effex. Sawyer the nyneteenth Day of Aprill in the ffourth year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance and Ireland King and Queen Defen^{rs} of the ffaith &^t. and Divers other Dayes and times as well before as after, certaine Detestable arts called witchcraft and Sorceries, wickedly and ffelloniously hath vsed Practised and Exercised at and within the Towneship of Salem in the County of Effex afore^d in and upon and ag^t: one Elizabeth Hubbard of Salem Village in the County afore^d singlewoman—by which said wicked arts the said Elizabeth Hubbard the sd nyneteenth day of April in the ffourth year above^d. and divers other Dayes and times as well before as after was and is hurt tortured Afflicted Pined Consumed, wasted and tormented ag^t the Peace of our sd Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen and ag^t.

the forme of the Statute in that case made and Provided.

Witnesses

Elizabeth Hubbard

Mercy Lewis.

Mr Sam^{ll} Paris.

Nath^{ll} Ingersoll

Thomas Puttnam.

Ann Puttnam Jun^r

Mary Walcott.

Abigail Williams.

Billa vera John Rucke foreman in the name of the Rest.

Indictment vs. Bridget Bishop No. 4.

Anno Regni Regis et Reginee Willim et Mariee
nunc Anglice &^t Quarto :

Effex: ss :

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen p^rsents that Bridgett Bishop als Olliver the wife of Edward Bishop of Salem in the County of Effex, Sawyer, the nyneteenth Day of April in the ffourth year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance and Ireland, King and Queen Defenders of the faith &^t and divers other Dayes and times as well before as after certaine Detestable arts called Witchcrafts and Sorceries wickedly and feloniously hath vsed Practised and Exercised at and within the Towneship of Salem aforef'd in vpon ag^t one Ann Puttnam of Salem Village in the County aforesaid singlewoman by which said wicked arts the said Ann Puttnam the id nyneteenth Day of April in the ffourth year abouesd: and Divers other Dayes and times as well

before as after was and is hurt tortured Afflicted
Pined Consumed wasted and Tormented agt the
Peace of our said Sovereigne Lord and Lady the
King and Queen and against the forme of the
statute in that case made and Provided.

Witnesse

Ann Puttnam Junr	Mercy Lewis.
Mr Sam ^{ll} Paris	Mary Walcott.
Nath ^{ll} Ingersoll	Abigail Williams
Thomas Puttnam.	Elizabeth Hubbard.
Billa vera. John Rucke	fforeman in the name
of the Rest.	

Examination of Bridget Bishop No. 1.

The Examination of Bridget Byshop at Salem
Village 19. Apr. 1692.

By John Hathorn & Jonath : Corwin Esq^{rs}.

As soon as she came near all fell into fits.

Bridget Byshop you are now brought before
Authority to give acc^o of what witchcrafts you are
conversant in

I take all this people (turning her head and eyes
about) to witnes that I am clear.

Hath this woman hurt you speaking to y^e af-
flicted.

Eliz Hubbard, Ann Putnam, Abigail Williams
and Mercy Lewes affirmed that she had hurt them.

You are here accused by 4 or 5 for hurting
them, what do you say to it?

I never saw these persons before, nor I never was
in this place before.

Mary Walcot said that her brother Jonathan stroke her appearance and she saw that he had tore her coat in striking, and she heard it tare.

Upon some searck in the Court a rent that seems to answer what was alledged was found.

They say you bewicht your first husband to death.

If it please your worship I know nothing of it.

—She shake her head and the afflicted were tortured.

—The like again upon the motion of her head.

Sam : Braybrook affirmed that she told him to day that she had been accounted a witch these—10—years, but she was no witch the Devil cannot hurt her

I am no witch

Why if you have not wrote in the book, yet tell me how far you have gone?

I have no familiarity with the devil.

How is it then, that your appearance doth hurt these?

I am innocent.

Why you seem to act witchcraft before us by the motion of your body which seems to have influence upon the afflicted.

I know nothing of it. I am innocent to a witch I know not what a witch is.

How do you know then that you are not a witch

I do not know what you say.

How can you know, you are no witch, and yet not know what a witch is.

I am clear : if I were any such person you should know it.

You may threaten, but you can do no more than you are permitted.

I am innocent of a witch

What do you say of those murders you are charged with?

I hope, I am not guilty of murder,

Then she turned vp her eyes, and the eyes of the afflicted were turned up :

It may be you do not know, that any have confessed to day, who have been examined before you, that they are witches.

No. I know nothing of it.

John Hutchinson and John Lewis in open Court affirmed that they had told her.

Why look you, you are taken now in a flat lye. I did not hear them.

Note Sam : Gold saith that after this examination he aske sd Bridget Byshop if she were not troubled to see the afflicted persons so tormented, said Byshop answered no she was not troubled for them : Then he askt her whether she thought they were bewicht she said she could not tell what to think about them. Will Good and John Buxton junr was by and he supposeth they heard her also.

Mr Saml Parris being desired to take in wrighting the Examination of Bridget Bishop, hath delivered it as aforesaid. And vpon hearing ye same and seeing what wee did then see together with the charge of the afflicted persons then present; Wee committed said Bridget Olliver

JOHN HATHORNE.

Examination of Bridget Bishop No. 2.

The examination of Bridget Bishop before the Worshipfull John Hathon and Jonathan Curren esq^{rs}.

Bridget Bishop being now coming in to be examined relating to her accusation of suspicion of sundry acts of witchcrafts, the afflicted persons are now dreadfully afflicted by her as they do say.

(Mr Hathon) Bishop what doo you say you here stand charged with sundry acts of witchcraft by you done or committed vpon the bodyes of Mercy Lews and An Putnam and others.

(Bishop) I am innocent I know nothing of it I have done no witchcraft.

(Mr. Hathen) Looke vpon this woman and see if this be the woman that you have seen hurting you. Mercy Lewes and An Putnam and others doo doo now charge her to her face with hurting of them.

(Mr Hathen) What doe you say now you see they charge you to your face

(Bish) I never did hurt them in my life I did never see these persons before I am as innocent as the child unborn.

(Mr Harth) is not your coat cut.

(Bish) answers no, but her garment being Looked vpon they find it cut or torn two ways Jonathan Walcoate saith that the sword that he stricke at Goode Bishop with was not naked but was within the scabbard so that the rent may very probablie

be the very same that Mary Walcoate did tell that shee had in her coate by Jonathan's striking at her appearance.

The afflicted persons charge her with having hurt them many wayes and by tempting them to fine the Devills booke at which charge she seemed to be very angree and shaking her head at them saying it was false they are all greatly tormented (as I conceive) by the shaking of her head.

(Mr Har) Good Bishop what contract have you made with the devill.

(Bish) I have made no contract with the devill I never saw him in my life. An Putnam sayeth that shee calls the devill her God.

(Mr Har) what say you to all this that you are charged with can you not find in your heart to tell the truth.

(Bish) I doe tell the truth I never hurt these persons in my life I never saw them before.

(Mercy Lewes) Oh goode Bishop did you not come to our house the Last night and did you not tell me that your master made you tell more than you were willing to tell.

(Mr Har) tell us the truth in this matter how comes these persons to be thus tormented and to charge you with doing

(Bish) I am not come here to say I am a witch to take away my life.

(Mr H) who is it that doth it if you doe not they say it is your likeness that comes and torments them and tempts them to write in the booke, what Booke is that you tempted them with.

(Bish) I know nothing of it I am innocent.

(Mr Harth) doe you not see how they are tormented you are acting witchcraft before us what doe you say to this why have you not an heart to confesse the truth.

(Bish) I am innocent I know nothing of it. I am no witch I know not what a witch is.

(Mr H) have you not given consent that some evill spirit should doe this in your likeness.

(B) no I am innocent of being a witch I know no man woman or child here.

(Marshall Herrick) how came you into my bed chamber one morning then and asked me whether I had any curtains to sell. Shee is by some of the afflicted persons charged with murder.

(Mr Harth) what doe you say to these murders you are charged with.

(B) I am innocent I know nothing of it.

now shee lefts vp her eyes and they are greatly tormented

(Mr Har) what doe you say to these things here horrible acts of witchcraft.

(Bish) I know nothing of it I doe not know whether be any witches or no

(Mr Har) no have you not heard that some have confessed

(Bish) no I did not. two men told her to her face that they had told her, here shee is taken in a plain lie. now shee is going away they are dreadfully afflicted 5 afflicted persons doe charge this woman to be the very woman that hurts them

This is a true account of what I have taken down at her examination according to best understanding and observation I have also in her examination taken notice that all her actions have great influence vpon the afflicted persons and that have been tortured by her
Ezekiel Cheever.

Examination of Bridget Bishop & als. No. 1.

1692. Salem June 2^d aboute 10 in Morning.

Wee whose names are vnderwritten being commanded by Capt George Corwine Esqr. Sheriffe of y^e County of Effex, this 2^d day of June 1692 for to vew y^e bodyes of Bridgett Bishop alias Oliver.

Rebecca Nurse

Elizabeth Proctor.

Alice Parker

Sufanna Martine

Sarah Good

The first three, namely : Bishop. Nurse : Proctor by diligent search haue discouered a preternatural Excrefence of flesh between y^e pudendum and Anus much like to tetts and not vsuall in women and much vnlike to y^e o^rher three that hath been searched by us and y^t they were in all y^e three women neer y^e same place

J BARTON Chyrurgen

Alice
her

pickering
marke

Jane
her




Woolings
marke

Margery
her

Wettiams
marke

Anna
her

Stephens
marke

Elizabeth		Hill
her		marke
Elanor		Henderfon
her		marke
Rebecah		Sharpe
her		marke
Lydia		Peckman
Hannah		Kezeir.

Sworne in Court June 2^d 1692


Attest STEP SEWALL Cle.


Examination No. 2.

Salem aboute 4 afternoon June 2^d 1692.

We whose names are subscribed to y^e wthin mentioned, vpon a second search aboute 3 or 4 houres distance, did find y^e said Bridgett Bishop alias Oliver in a clear and free state from any p^eternaturall Excrefence as formerly seen by vs as alsoe Rebecah Nurse instead of that Excrefence wthin mentioned it appears only as a dry skin wthout fense and as for Elizabeth procter which Excrefence like a tett red and fresh, not any thing appears, but only a proper procedeulia Ani and as for Susanna Martine whose breast in y^e morning search appeared to vs very full: ye nibbs fresh and starting, now at this searching all lanche and pendant which is all at p^esent from y^e wthin mentioned subscribers and that that piece of flesh of Goodwife Nurseses formerly seen is gone and only a dry skin nearer to y^e anus in another place.

J. BARTON Chyrurg^{en}

Rebecah  Sharpe
marke

Alice  Pickering
marke

Ye marke of
Eli / zabeth Hill

Lidia & Pickman
her marke

Eleanor // Henderfon
her marke

Hannah Kezer

Marjery ☞ Williams
marke

Anna *mr* Stephens

Jane ☞ Wollings
marke

Sworne in Court June 2^d 1692.

Deliverance Hobbs v. Bridget Bishop.

Deliverance Hobbs. Exam^e May 3. 1692 Salem Prifon.

Q. w^t have you done fince whereby y^{re}. is further trouble in your appearance?

An. nothing att all.

Q: but have you nott fince ben Tempted?

An. yes S^r but I have nott done itt, nor will nott doe itt

Q. here is a great change fince we laft spake to you for now you affli^t and torment againe: now tell us y^e truth whoe tempted you to fighne againe?

An. itt was Goody Olliver; fhee would have mee to fett my hand to y^e book: butt I would nott neither have I. neither did consent to hurt y^m againe.

Q. was y^t true y^t Goody Wills appeared to you and tempted you?

An. yes that was true.

Q. have you bin tempted fince?

An. yes about fryday or Saturday night laft.

Q. did y^t bid you that you should nott tell.

An. yes they tould me foe.

Q. but how farr did they draw you or tempt you and how farr did you yield to y^e temptation? but doe nott you acknowledge y^t that was true y^t you tould us formerly?

An. Yes.

Q. and you did fighne then att y^e ffirst did you nott?

An. Yes I did itt is true.

Q. did you promise y^r to deny att last what you said before?

An. Yes I did and itt was Goody Olliver alias Bishop y^t tempted me to deny all y^t I had confessed before

Q. doe you nott know y^e man wth y^e wenne?

An. no I doe not know whoe itt is. all y^t I confessed before is true.

Q. whoe were y^{se} you named formerly?

An. Osburne, Good. Burroughs, Olliver, Wilds, Cory and his wife, Nurse, procter and his wife.

Q. who were wth you in y^e chamber? (itt being informed y^t some were Talking with her there)

An. Wilds and Bishop or Olliver, Good and Osburne, and y^a had a ffeast both of Roast and Boyled meat and did eat and drink and would have had me to have eat and drink wth y^m, but I would not and y^a would have had me Sighned, but I would nott yⁿ nor when Goody Olliver came to me.

Q. nor did nott you consent to hurt these children in your likeness.

An. I doe not know y^t I did.

Q. What is y^t you have to tell w^{ch} you cannott tell yett you say?

William Stacey v. Bridget Bishop.

William Stacey of the Towne of Salem aged Thirty Six years or thereabouts Deposeth and Saith

That about fourteene years agoe this Daponant was visited with the Small Pox, then Bridget Bishop did give him a visit and withall Proffessed a great Love for this Deponant in his affliction more than ordinary, at which this deponant admired some time after this Deponant was well the said Bishop got him to do some work for her for which she gave him three pence which seemed to his Depo^t as if it had been good money, but he had not gone not above 3 or 4 Rods before he Looked in his Pockett where he put it for it, but could not find any. sometime after this deponent met the said Bishop in ye Streete a goeing to mill, She asking this Deponant whether his father would grind her grist: he put it to y^e sd Bishop why she asked: she answered because folks counted her a witch this Depo^t made answer, he did not question but that his father would grind it: but being gone about 6 Rod from he y^e said Bishop, with a small load in his cart suddenly y^e Off wheele Plumped or Sunk down into a hole upon Plain ground, that this Deponent was forced to get one to help him gett y^e wheele out afterwards this Deponent, went back to look for said hole where his wheele sunk in but could not find any hole, sometime after in the winter about midnight this deponent felt something betweene his lips Pressing hard ag^t his teeth and withall was very

cold in so much that it did awake him so y^t he gott up and sat upon his beed he at the same time seeing the said Bridget Bishop sitting at ye foot of the bed, being to his seeming it was then as light as if it had been day, or one in the said Bishops shape, she having then a black cap and a black hat and a Red coate with two Eakes of two Coalers then she the said Bishop or her shape clapt her coate close to her legges and hopt vpon the bed and aboute the Roome and then went out. and then it was Dark, againe some time after the said Bishop went to this Depont and asked him whither that which he had reported was true that he had told to severall, he answered y^t was true, and y^t it was she and bid her denigh it if she dare, the said Bishop did not denigh it and went away very angry and said y^t this Depont did her more mischief than any other body, he asked why: she answered because folks would believe him before any body Elce: sometime after the Said Bishop thretned this Deponent and told him he was the occasion of bringing her out about the brass she stole; some time after this deponent in a Dark night was going to y^e Barn, who was, suddenly taken or hoisted from y^e Ground and threw ag^t a Stone wall, after that taken up againe a throwed Down a bank at the end of his house; sometime after this deponent mett the said Bishop by Isaac Stones brick kill after he had Passed buy her this Deponents horse stood still with a small load going up the hill so y^t the horse striueing to draw all his Years and tackling flew in pieces and the cart fell downe.

Afterward this Deponent went to lift a Bagge of Corn of about 2 bushells, but could not budge it with all his might.

This Deponent hath mett with feuerall other of her Pranks at severall times which would take up a great time to tell of.

This Deponent doth veryly believe that the said Bridget Bishop was Instrumental to his daughter Precilla's death: aboute two years agoe, the child was a likely Thriveing child. And suddenly screached out and soe continued in an unusual manner for aboute a fortnight and soe dyed in y^t lamentable manner.

Sworne Salem May the 30th 1692.

before vs.	JOHN HATHORNE	} Affists.
	JONATHAN CORWIN	
Jurat in Curia June 2 ^d 1692.		

Samuel Gray v. Bridget Bishop.

Samuell Gray of Salem aged aboute 42 yeares Testifieth and sayth that aboute fourteen years agoe he goeing to bed one Lord's Day at night, and after he had beene asleep some time, he awakened and looking vp, saw the house light as if a candle or candles were lighted in it and the dore locked and that little fire there was Raked vp he did then see a woman standing betweene the cradle in the Roome and the bed-side and seemed to look upon him so he did Rise vp in his bed and it vanished or disappeared then he went to y^e dore and found it locked and vnlocking and opening ye dore he went to ye entry dore and loacked out and then againe

did see the same woman he had a little before scene in y^e Roome and in the same Garbe she was in before then he said to her in the name of God, what doe you Come for. then she vanished away soe he locked y^e dore againe and went to bed and between sleepeing and waking he felt something Come to his mouth or lips cold and thereupon started and looked vp and againe did see the same woman with something betweene both her hands holding before his mouth vpon which she moued and the Child in the cradle gaue a great screech out, as if it was greatly hurt and she disappeared. and takeing y^e child vp could not quiett it in some howers from which tyme, the child y^t before was a very likely Thriueing child did pine away and was never well althow it Liued some months after, yet in a sad condition and soe dyed: some tyme after within a weeke or less he did see y^e same woman in y^e same Garbe and cloathes that appeared to him as aforesaid, and althow he knew not her nor her name before. Yett both by her Countenance and Garb doth testifie y^t it was the same woman y^t thay now call Bridget Bishop alias Oliuer of Salem

Samuell Gray.

Sworne Salem May 30th 1692.

before mee JOHN HATHORNE Affist.

John Hale v. Bridget Bishop.

John Hale of Beuerly aged about 56 years testifieth and saith that about 5 or 6 years agoe Christian y^e wife of John Trask (living in Salem bounds

U

bordering on y^e abovesaid Beuerly) being in full communion in o^r church came to me to desier y^t Goodwife Bishop her neighb^{rr} wife of Edw: Bishop ju might not be permitted to receive y^e Lord's Supper in our church till she had given her y^e said Trash satisfaction for some offences y^t were against her: viz: because y^e said Bishop did entertaine certain people in her house at unseasonable hours in y^e night to keep drinking and playing at shovel board whereby discord did arise in other families and young people were in danger to be corrupted and y^t the sd Trask knew those things and has once gone into ye house and fynding some at Shovel board had taken y^e peices thay played with and thrown them into the fyre and had reprov'd y^e said Bishop for promoting such disorders But received no satisfaction from her about it.

I gave sd Christian Trask direction how to proceed farther in this matter if it were clearly proved And indeed by the information I have had otherwise I doe fear y^t if a stop had not been putt to those disorders Edward Bishop's house would have been a house of great prophainness and iniquity.

But as to Christain Trask y^e next news I heard of her was y^t she was distracted and asking her husband Trask when she was so taken, he told mee shee was taken distracted y^t night after shee came from my house when shee complained against Goody Bishop.

She continueing some time distracted wee Sought y^e Lord by fasting and prayer and ye Lord was

pleased to restore y^e sd Trash to y^e use of her reason agen I was wth her often in her distraction (and took it then to be only distraction y^t fearing sometimes some y^t worse) but since I haue seen y^e fitts of those bewitched at Salem village I call to mind some of hers to be much like some of theirs.

The said Trask when recovered (as I understood it did manifest strong suspicion y^t shee had been bewitched by y^e sd Bishop's wife and showed so much aversness from having any converse **** her that I was then troubled **** as hoping better of Goody Bishop at that time ***** At length said Christian Trask *** *was* *** agen in a distracted fit on a Sabbath day in y^e forenoon at ye publick meeting to a publick disturbance and so continued some times better sometimes worse unto her death manifesting y^t shee was under temptation to kill herselfe or somebody else.

I enquired of Marg^{rs} Ring who kept at or nigh y^e house, what shee had observed of sd Trash before this last distraction shee told mee, Goody Trask was much given to reading and search ye prophecys of scripture.

The day before she made y^t disturbance in ye meeting house shee came home and said shee had been with Goody Bishop and y^t thay two were now friends or to y^e effect.

I was off praying wth and counselling of Goody Trask before her death and not many days before her end being there shee seemed more rational and earnestly desired Edw Bishop might be sent for y^t

shee might make friends with him. I asked her if shee had uronged Edw Bishop shee said not y^t shee knew of unles it were in taking his shovel board peices when people were at play wth them and throwing them into the fyre and if shee did evill in it she was very sorry for it and desired he would be friends with her or forgive her. this was ye very day before shee dyed or a few days before.

Her distraction (for bewitching) continued about a month and in those intervalls wherein she was better she earnestly desired prayers, and y^e Sabbath before shee dyed I received a note for prayers on her behalf which her husband said was written by herselfe and I judge was her owne hand writing being well acquainted with her hand.

As to ye wounds she dyed of I observed 3 deadly ones; a peice of her wind pipe cutt out. and another wound above yt threw ye wind pipe and Gulle to y^e veine thay call jugular,, So that I then jugud and still doe apprehend it impossible for her wth so short a pair of cissars to mangle herselfe so without some extraordinary work of the devill or witchcraft.

Signed 20. May 1692. by John Hale.

To severall parts of this testimony nu witnesses Maj^r Gedney Mr Paris Joseph Herrick junr and his wife Thomas Raiment and his wife John Trafke Marget King Hannah wife of Cornel Baker Miles and others.

As also about y^e sd Goody Bishop Capt William Raiment his son W^m Raiment about creatures strangely dying. James Kettle and y^e above sd Jos.

Herrick and Tho : Rayment about Sundry actions
y^t have y^e appearance of witchcraft.

Sam^{ll} Shattuck v. Bridget Bishop.

Sam^{ll} Shattoch aged 41 years testifieth y^t in y^e year 1680. Bridget Oliuer formerly wife to old Goodman Oliuer, now wife to Edward Bishop did come to my hous pretending to buy an old hh^d w^{ch} tho I asked very little for and for all her pretended want She went away wthout it and Sundry other tymes she came in a Smooth flattering maner in very Slightly Errants: we have thought Since on purpose to work mischief: at or very near this tyme or Eldest Child who promised as much and understanding, both by countenance and actions as any other children of his years: was taken in a very drooping condition, and as she came oftener to the hous he grew wors and wors: as he would be standing at y^e door would fall out and bruise his face vpon a great step stone as if he had been thrust out bye an invifible hand often tymes falling and hitting his face ag^t y^e fides of y^e hous, bruising his face in a very miserable manner. After this y^e abouesaid Oliuer brought me a pair of sleeues to dye and after y^t Sundry peeces of lace Som of w^{ch} were Soe Short y^t i could not judge y^m fit for any use: she pd me 2^d for dying y^m w^{ch} 2^d I gave to Henery Williams w^{ch} liued wth me he told me put it in a purs among som other money which he locked up in a box and y^t ye purs and money was gon out of y^e Box he could not tell how: and neuer found it after. just

after y^e dying of these things this child taken in a terrible fit: his mouth and eyes draune aside and gasped in such a maner as if he was upon y^e point of death: after this he grew wors in his fits and out of y^m would be almost allways crying. y^t for many months he would be crying till nature's strength was spent and then would fall a sleep and yⁿ awake and fall to crying and moaning: y^t his very countenance did bespeak compassion: And at length we p^rceived his understanding decayed. Soe y^t wee feared (as it has Since proved) y^t he would be quite bereft of his witts, for Euer Since he has bin Stupified and voide of reason his fitts still following of him: after he had bin in this kind of Sicknes Som tyme he has gone into the garden and has got upon a board of un inch thick w^{ch} lay flat upon y^e ground and wee have called him: he would com to the Edge of y^e board and hold out his hand and make as if he would com but Could not till he was helped of y^e board: other tymes when he has got upon a board as aforefaide my wife has said she has offered him a Cake and money to Com to her and he has held out his hand and reacht after it but Could not Com till he had bein helpt of y^e board: by w^{ch} i judge som inchant^{mt} kept him on, about 17 or 18 months after y^e first of this Ilnes there came a Stranger to my hous and pittyed this Child and said among other words wee are all borne Som to one thing and Som to another: I asked him and w^t doe you say this child is borne too he replied he is born to be bewitched and is

bewitched. I told him he did not know: he said he did know and said to me you have a neighbor y^t liues not far of y^t is a witch. I told him wee had no neighbor but w^t was honest folke, he replied you haue a neighbor y^t is a witch and she has had a falling out wth yor wife and said in her hart yor wife is a proud woman, and she would bring downe her pride in this Childe: I paused in my selfe and did remember y^t mye wife had told me y^t Good-wife Oliuer had ben at y^e hous and spoke to her to beat Henery Williams y^t liued wth vs and y^t she went away muttering and she thought threatning: but little before o^r child was taken ill: I told y^e aforesaid Stranger y^t there was such a woman as he spoke of: he asked where she liued for he would goe and see her if he knew how: I gave him money and bid him ask her for a pot of Sydr away he went and I sent my boy wth him, who after a short tyme, both returned: ye boys face bleeding and i asked w^t was y^e matter they told me y^e man knocht at ye door and Goody Olivier came to y^e door and asked y^e Stranger w^t he would have, he told her a pot of sydr. she saide he should have none and bid him get out and took vp a spade and made him goe out She followed him and when she came w^{thout} ye poarch She saw my boy and ran to him and scratched his face and made it bleed: Saying to him thou roague w^t dost thou bring this fellow here to plague me: now this man did say before he went: y^t he would fetch blood of her. And euer Since this child hath bin followed wth greui-

ous fitts as if he would never recover moor: his hed and Eyes drawne aside so as if they would never Come to rights moor: lying as if he were in a maner dead falling anywhere Either into fire or water, if he be not constantly looked too, and generally in such an uneasie and restless frame almost allways running too and fro acting soe Strange y^t I cannot judge otherwise but y^t he is bewitched and by these circumstances doe beleieve y^t y^e aforesaide Bridget Oliuer now called Bishop is y^e caus of it and it has bin y^e judgment of Doctors Such as liued her and ferrugriers y^t he is under an Evill hand of witchcraft.

Sam^{ll} Shattuck and

Sarah Shattock.

affirmeth vpon y^e oath they haue taken to the truth of what is aboue written.

Attest STEPHEN SEWALL. Cler.

Jurat in Curia June 2^d. 1692.

John Londer v. Bridget Bishop.

John Londer of Salem aged about Thurtrey two years Testifieth and sayth y^t aboute seaven or eight years since I then liuing wth Mr John Gedney in Salem and haueing had some Controversy with Bridget Bishop y^e wife of Edw Bushop of Salem Sawyer aboate her fowles y^t vsed to Come into our orchard or Garden. Some little tyme after which, I goeing well to bed: aboute y^e dead of y^e night felt a great weight vpon my Breast and awakening looked and it being bright moon-light did clearly see sd Bridget Bushop or her likenes fitting vpon

my stomacke and puting my armes of of y^e bed to free myself from y^t great oppression, she presently laid hold of my throat and almost choked mee and I had noe strength or power in my hands to resist or helpe myselfe and in this condition she held mee to almost day. some tyme after this my Mistres Susannah Gedney was in our orchard and I was then with her, and said Bridget Bishop being then in her orchard w^{ch} was next adjoining to ours, my Mistres told sd Bridget y^t I said or affirmed y^t she came one night and satt vpon my brest as afore sd which she denyed and I Afirmed to her face to be true and y^t I did plainly see her, vpon w^{ch} discourse with her she threatend mee. And some tyme after that I being not very well stayed at home on a Lords day and on y^e Afternoon of sd day the doors being shut I did see a black pig in the Roome Coming towards mee soe I went towards itt to kick it and it vanished away.

Immediately after I satt down in an narrow Bar And did see a black thing jump into y^e window and came and stood Just before my face vpon y^e bar y^e body of itt looked like a Munkey only y^e feete were like a Cock's feete wth claws and y^e face somewhat more like a mans yⁿ a munkey and I being greatly affrighted not being able to speake or helpe myselfe by reason of fear I suppose, so the thing spake to mee and said I am a Messenger sent to you for I understand you are troubled in mind and of you will be ruled by mee you shall want for nothing in this world, vpon which I Endeavored to clap my

hands upon itt, and said you devill I will kill you but could feel noe substance and itt Jumped out of y^e windew againe, And Imediately came in by y^e porch althow y^e doors ware shutt and said you had Better take my Councill, where-vpon I strooke at it with a sticke but strook y^e Groundsell and broak y^e stick, but felt noe substance and y^t arme with which I strook was presently disenabled, then it vanished away, and I opened y^e back dore and Went out and goeing towards ye house End I Espied sd Bridget Bushop in her orchard goeing towards her house, and seeing her had no power to set one foot forward but returned in againe and goeing to shutt y^e dore. I againe did see y^t or y^e like creature y^t I before did see within dores in such a posture as it seemed to be agoeing to fly at mee, vpon which I cryed out; y^e whole amor of God to be between mee and you. Soe itt sprang back and flew ouer y^e appletree flinging ye dust wth its feet against my stomake, vpon which I was struck dum and soe continued for aboute three days tyme and also shook many of y^e apples of from the tree w^{ch} it flu ouer:

John Lowder apearid before us this 2 day of June 1692 and one the oath that he had taken did own this testimony to be the truth before us the Juries of Inqwest.

Jurat in Curia.

Bridget Bishop alias Oliuer on her Tryall denied y^t she knew this deponent though y^e orchard of this depon^t and y^e orchard of said Bishop Goined and they often had differences for some yeares.

Jⁿ Bly Sr & W^m Bly v. Bridget Bishop.

June 2^d 1692. John Blye Senior agett about 57 yeers and William Blye aged about 15 years both of Salem Testifieth and sayth y^t being Imployed by Bridgitt Boshop Alias Oliuer of Salem to helpe take downe ye Cellar wall of The Owld house she formerly Lived in wee y^e sd Deponents in holes in y^e sd owld wall belonging to y^e sd Cellar found feuerall popitts made vp of Raggs And hoggs Brusfells wth headles pins in Them. wth y^e points outward and this was about Seaven years Last past.

Jurat Curia.

Ric^d Coman v. Bridget Bishop.

Richard Coman aged aboute 32 years. Testifieth that Sometime aboute Eight years since I then being in bed with my wife at Salem, one fift day of the weeke at night Either in y^e Latter end of may y^e Beginning of June, and a light burning in our Roome I being awake, did then see Bridget Bishop of Salem Alias Olliuer come into ye Roome wee lay in and two women more with her w^{ch} two women ware strangers to mee I knew them not, but sd Bishop came in her Red paragon Bodyce and the rest of her cloathing y^t she then v^sually did ware, and I knowing of her well also y^e garb she did vse to goe in did clearly and, plainly know her, and testifieth that as he locked the dore of the house when he went to bed soe he found it afterwards when he did rise, and quickly after they appeared

the light was out and the Curtaines at y^e foote of y^e bed opened where I did see her and presently came And lay vpon my Brest or body and soe oppressed him y^t he could not speake nor stir noe not soe much as to awake his wife althow he Endeavored much soe to do itt: y^e next night thay all appeared Againe in like manner and she sd Bishop Alias Oliuer tooke hold of him by the throate and almost hauled him out of the bed, the Satterday night following: I haueing benne y^t day telling of what I had seene and how I suffered the two nights before, my kinsman W^m Coman told me he would stay with mee and Lodg with mee and see if they would come againe and aduised me to lay my sword on thurt my body, quickly after wee went to bed y^t sd night and both, well awake and discoursing together in came all the three women againe and sd Bishop was the first as she had benne the other two nights soe I told him. W^m heer thay be all come againe and he was Immediatly strook Speechless and could not moue hand or foote and Immediatly they gatt hold of my sword and strued to take it from mee but I held soe fast as thay did not get itt away and I had then Liberty of speech and Called W^m. also my wife and Sarah Phillips y^t lay with my wife. Who all told mee afterwards thay heard mee but had not power to speak or stir afterwards. And y^e first y^t spake was Sarah Phillips and said in ye name of God Goodm Coman w^t is y^e Matter with you, soe thay all vanished away.

Sworne Salem June 2^d. 1692. Before mee

Jurat in Curia

JOHN HATHORNE.

Sus Sheldon v. Bridget Bishop.

The Deposition of Susannah Sheldon aged about 18 years who testifieth and saith that on the 2 June 1692 I saw the apparition of Bridget Bishop and immediatly appered to little children and said that they were Thomas two twins and tould Bridget Bishop to hur face that she had murdered them in setting them into fits where of they dyed.

Jno Cook v. Bridget Bishop.

John Cooke aged about 18 yeares testifieth that about fve or fix yeares agoe one morning about Sun rising as I was in bed before I rose I saw Good-wife Bishop Alias Oliuer Stand in y^e chamber by y^e window and she looked on me and Grinned on me and presently struck me on y^e side of y^e head w^{ch} did very much hurt me and then I saw he goe out under y^e End window at a litle Ceeuise about so bigg as I could thrust my hand into. I saw her again ye same day w^{ch} was y^e Sabbath Day about noon walk acrofs y^e Roome and hauing at y^e time an apple in my hand it flew out of my hand into my mothers lapp who fate fix or eight foot distance from me and then she disappeared and though my mother and feuerall others were in y^e same room y^t they affirmed they saw her not.

John Cooke appearid before ws the Juriers of Inqwest and did owne this to be his testimony on the oath that he hath taken: this 2: day of June.
92. Jurat in Curia.

John Bly sr & Rebecca Bly v. Bridget Bishop.

John Bly sen^r and Rebecka Bly his wife of Salem, both Testifie and say y^t sd Jno Bly Bought a Sow of Edwd Bishop of Salem Sawyer and by agreement with sd Bushop was to pay ye price agreed vpon vnto Lt Jeremiah Neale of Salem. and Bridgett y^e wife of Said Edward Bushop because she could not haue the money or vallue agreed for payd vnto her, she came to the hous of the deponents in Salem and Quarrelled wth them aboute it, soon after which the sow having pigged, she was taken with strange fitts Jumping vp and knocking her head against the fence and seemed blind and deafe and would not Eat neither Lett her pigs suck but foamed at the mouth which Goody hinderfon heaveing of sayd she beleived she was ouerlooked and y^t they had their cattle ill in such a manner at y^e eastward when she liued there and vsed to cure them by giving of them, Rod Okar and Milk which wee alsoe gaue the sow: Quickley after eating of which she grew Butter and then for the space of neere two howres together she getting into ye street did sett of Jumping and running betweene y^e house of sd deponents and sd Bushops as if she ware stark mad, and after that was well againe and we did then apprehend or Judge and doe still y^t sd Bishop had bewitched sd sow.

Jurat in Curia.

Eliz^b Balch v. Bridget Bishop.

The depotion of Elizabeth Balch of Beuerly Aged Aboute Eight and thirty years and wife vnto Benjamin Balch jur^r This deponant testifieth hereby and faith that she being at Salem on y^e very day that Cap^t George Corwin was buried and in y^e euening of sd day coming from sd Salem vnto sd Beuerly on horse back with her sifter then known by the name of Abigail Woodburie now Abigail Waldron Liueing in Wenham wife vnto Nathaniell Waldron Rideing behinde her and as they were Rideing as before and were come so far as Crane Riuer Common Soe called Edward Bishop and his wife ouertook vs (on horseback) who are both in u in prison vnder Suspition of witchcraft and had some words of Difference it seemed vnto vs. sd Bishop rideing in to y^e brooke, pretty hastily she finding fault with his soe doing and said that he would throw her into y^e water or words to that purpose, sd Bishop answered her that it was noe matter if he Did or words to that effect: and soe wee rode along all together towards Beuerly and she blamed her husband for Rideing soe fast and that he would doe her a mischief or words to that purpose, and he answered her it was noe matter what was done vnto her or words to that purpose, And then sd Bishop directed his speech vnto us as we Rode along and sd that she had ben a bad wife vnto him euer since they were marryed and reckoned vp many of her miscarriages towards him,

but now of late she was worfe than euer she had ben vnto him before (and that the Devill did come bodyly vnto her and that she was familiar with the Deuil and that she sate vp all y^e night Long with y^e Deuill) or words to that purpose and with such kinde of discourse he filled vp y^e time vntill we came to sd Bishops dwelling house and this Depo-
nent did reprove sd Bishop for speaking in such a manner vnto his wife sd Bishop Answered it was nothing but what was truth and sd Bishops wife made very little reply to all her husbands discourse Dureing all y^e time we were with them and further faith not.

The mark of *E* elezebeth Balch.
her Answer. the mark *A* of Abigail Walden.
if it be foe you had neede pray, for mee.

Sus Sheldon v. Bridget Bishop.

on the foarth day at night came Goody Olliuer and Mrs English and Goodman Corie and a black man with a hi crowned hatt with books in their hands Goody Olliuer bad me toach her booke i would not i did not know her name shee tould mee her name was Goody Olliuer and bid me touch her booke now I bid her tell mee how long shee had been a witch shee told mee shee told m *f* had been a witch aboue twentie years then there came a streched snake creeping ouer her shoulder and creep into her bosom. Mrs English had a yello bird in her bosom and Goodman Corie had two turcles hang to his coat and he opened his bosom

and put his turcles to his brest and gave them suck then Goodman Cove and Goody Oliuer kneeled downe before the black man and went to prayer, and then the blackman told mee Goody Olliver had been a witch twenti years and an half then they all set to biteing mee and so went away, the next day came Goodman Corie Mrs English in the morning and told mee i should not eat no uittals i took a spoon and put on Spoonfull in my mouth and goodman Corie gaue me a blow on the ear and allmost choaked mee. then he laughed at mee and told mee i would eat when he told mee I should not then he clenched my hands that they could not be opened for more than a quarter of an our then came Phillip English and and told mee if i would touch his booke he would not bite mee but if i refused then he did bite mee and went away

the fixth day at night came Goody Olliver and Mrs English Goodman Core and his wife.

Goodwife Core presented mee a booke i refused it and asked her whear she liued, shee told mee shee liued in ossiton prisson then shee puled out her brest and the black man gave her a thing like a blake pig it had no hairs on it and shee put it to her brest and gave it suck and when it had sucked on brest shee put it to the other and gaue it suck their. then she gave it to the black man then they went to praier to the blak man, then Goody Olliver told mee shee had kiled four women two of them were the fosters wives and John Traskes wife and did not name the other then they did all bitt mee and

went away, then the next day came Goody Core choaked mee and told mee i would not eat when my dame bid mee but now i should eat none.

Eliz^b Hubbard v. Bridget Bishop.

now whilst i was righting thes lines thar came in Mary waring and another woman with hur which woman mary waring shap said was Goody oliur and that woman came in hur shift.

Death Warrant v. Bridget Bishop.

To George Corwin Gent^m high Sheriffe of the County of Effex. Greeting.

Whereas Bridgett Bishop als Olliver the wife of Edward Bishop of Salem in the County of Effex, Sawyer, at a speciall court of Oyer and Terminer held at Salem the second Day of this instant month of June for the Countyes of Effex' Middlesex' and Suffolk before William Stoughton Esq^r and his Associate Justices of the said Court was Indicted and arraigned upon five severall Indictments for vseing practiceing and exercising on the nyneteenth day of April last past and divers other dayes and time before and after certain acts of Witchcraft in and vpon the bodyes of Abigail Williams Ann puttnam Jun^r Mercy Lewis Mary Walcott and Elizabeth Hubbard of Salem Village Singlewomen whereby their bodyes were hurt afflicted pined, consumed Wasted and tormented contrary to the forme of the Statute in that Case made and provided.

To which Indictm^{ss} the said Bridgett Bishop pleaded not guilty and for tryall thereof put herselfe vpon God and her Country whereupon she was found guilty of the ffelonys and witchcrafts whereof she stood Indicted and senlence of Death accordingly passed ag^t her as the Law, direct^s.

Execution where of yet remains to be done.

These are therefore in the name of their Maj^{ties} William and Mary now King and Queen ouer England &c to will and Comand you That vpon Fryday next being the Tenth day of this instant month of June betweene the hours of Eight and twelve in the aforenoon of the same day you safely conduct the sd Bridget Bishop als Oliver from their Maj^{ties} Goal in Salem aforesd to the place of Execution and there cause her to be hanged by the neck untill she be dead. and of your doings herein make returne to the Clerke of the sd Court and p^scept.

And hereof you are not to faile at your peril.



And this shall be your sufficient Warrant. Given under my hand and seal at Boston the Eighth day of June in the ffourth yeer of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary now King and Queen over England &c Annoq Dom 1692.

W^m Stoughton

June 10th = 1692.

According to the within Written precept I have taken the body of the within named Boigett Bishop

out of theire Majesties Goale in Salem and Safely
Conveighed her to the place provided for her
Execution and caused y^e sd Brigett to be hanged
by the neck untill shee was dead all which was
according to the time within Required and So I
make Returne by me

George Corwin Sheriff.

Abigail Hobbs Examination No. 1.

Abigail Hobbs's Examination 20. April 1692 in
Salem Prison.

This Examinant declares that Judah White a
Jersey maid that Lived with Joseph Ingerson at
Cascoe but now lives at Boston with whome this
Examinant was very well formerly acquainted came
to her yesterday in apparition together with Sarah
Good as this Examinant was going to Examination
and advised her to fly and not to goe to be Examined
shee told them that She would goe. They Charged
her if she did goe to Examination not to confesse
anything. She said that She would Confesse all that
She knew. They told her Also that Goody Osborn
was a witch. This Judah White came to her in
fine cloathes in a Sad coloured Silk Mantel with a
Top knot and an hood.

She confesseth further that the Devil in the
Shape of a man came to her and would have her
to afflict Ann Putnam Mercy Lewis And Abigail
Williams and brought their Images with him in
Wood like them and gave her thorns and bid her

prick them into these images which she did accordingly into each of them one and then the Devil told her they were afflicted which accordingly they were and Cryed out they were hurt by Abigail Hobbs, She confesseth She was at the great meeting in Mr Parris's Pasture when they administered the Sacram^t and did eat of the Red Bread and drink of the Red wine at the same time.

Abigail Hobbs Examination No. 2.

Abigail Hobbs Examination att Salem Prison
May 12 1692

Q. Did Mr Burroughs bring you any of the poppets of his wives to stick pinns into

An I do not remember that he did

Q. Did he of any of his children or of the Eastward Sould^{rs}

A. No.

Q. Have you known of any that have been killed by witchcraft

A. No. No-Body.

Q. How'came you to speak of Mr Burroughs wives yesterday

A. I dont know.

Q. Is that true about Davis's Son of Cascoe and of those of y^e village?

A. Yes it is true.

Q. What service did he put you upon? and who are they you afflicted

A I cannot tel who, neither do I know whether they dyed

Q. Were they strangers to you that Burroughs would have you afflict.

A. Yes

Q. and were they afflicted accordingly

A. Yes.

Q. Cant you name some of them?

A. No I cannot remember them.

Q. Where did they live?

A. Att the Eastward.

Q. have any vessells been cast away by you?

A. I do not know.

Q Have you consented to the afflicting any other besides those at the village?

A. Yes.

Q. Who were they?

A. I cannot tell But it was of such who Lived att the fort side of the river about half a mile from the fort toward Capt Brackett.

Q. What was the hurt you give to them by consent?

A. I dont know.

Q. was their any thing brought to you like them?

An. Yes.

Q. what did you stick into them

A. Thorns.

Q. did some of them dy

A. Yes. one of them was Mary Laurence that dyed.

Q. Wher

Q. where did you stick the thorns?

A. I do not know

Q was it about the middle of her body?

A. Yes and I stuck it right in.

Q. what provoked you, had she displeased you?

A. Yes by some words she spoke of mee.

Q who brought the image to you?

A. it was Mr Burroughs.

Q How did he bring itt to you?

A. In his own person bodily.

Q. where did he bring it to you?

A. abroad a little way of from o^r house.

Q. and what did he say to you then?

A. he told me he was angry with that ffamily.

Q. how many years Since was it?

A. Before this Indian war.

Q. How did you know Mr Burroughs was a witch?

A I dont know. She owned againe she had made two Covenants with the Devil first for two years and after that for four years and she confesseth herself to have been a witch thefe six years

Q. did the maid complain of pain about the place you stuck the thorn in.?

A. Yes but how long she Lived I dont know.

Q. How do you know Burroughs was Angry wth Laurence's ffamily?

A. Because he told me so.

Q where did any other live that you afflicted?

A. Just by y^e other toward James Andrews's and they dyed also.

Q. How many were they more than one?

A Yes.

Q. And who brought those poppets to you?

A. Mr Burroughs.

Q. Whatt did you stick into them?

A. Pinns. and he gave them to mee.

Q. Did you keep those poppets?

A. No he carryed them away with him

Q Was he there himselfe with you in Bodily person?

A. Yes and so he was when he appeared to tempt mee to set my hand to the Book he then appeared in person and I felt his hand at the same time.

Q. Were they men women or children you killed?

A. They were both Boys and Girls.

Q. Was you angry with them yourself?

A Yes tho I dont know why now.

Q. Did you know Mr. Burrougs wife?

A. Yes.

Q. Did you know of any poppits pricked to kill her?

A. No I dont.

Q. Have you seen feuerall witches at ye Eastward?

A. Yes, But I dont know who they were.

Abigail Hobbs Examination No. 3.

Examination of Abigail Hobbs before theire Majties Justices June 29 1692

Saith y^t on Friday last John Proctor Sen^r being in a Roome wth her alone told her y^t she had bet-

ter to afflict than be afflicted and y^t she should not be hanged & but Enjoyned her to afflict Ann Putnam and perswaded her to Set her hand to y^e Book and Guided her hand personally to do it and after this his appearance brought me a poppet and a Thorne wh^{ch} I stuck into y^e poppit to afflict sd Ann Putnam a friday.

Lydia Nichols v. Abigail Hobbs.

Lydia Nichols aged about 17 years testifieth and saith that about a yeare & halfe agoe I asked abigaille hobs how she darst lie out a nights in y^e woods alone she told me she was not a fraid of any thing for she told me she had sold herselfe boddy & soule to y^e old boy.

and fins this about a fortnight agoe y^e said abigaille hobs & her mother came to our hous my father & mother being not at home She begane to be rude & to behave herselfe unseemly I told her I wondered she was not ashamed She bide me hold my tong or elce she would rays all the folks thereabouts and bid me look there was old “ or else old cratten fate ouer y^e bedsted then her mother told her shee little thought to a bin mother of such a dafter.

Elizabeth Nichols aged about 12 years testifieth y^e same she said at our house about a fortnight agoe.

Prescilla Chub v. Abigail Hobbs.

The depofition of prisceller chub aged about 31 : years, this deponent testifieth and saith that

sum time the last winter I was discourfing with Abigaill Hobbs about her wicked cariges and disobedience to hir father and Mother and she tould me she did not care what any body said to hir for she had seen the divell and had made a covenant or bargain with him.

Margaret Knight v. Abigail Hobbs.

The depofition of margarett knight aged about 18 years who testifieth and saith that about a year agoe Abigail Hobbs and hir mother ware att my fathers house: and Abigail Hobbs said to me Margarett have you baptized and I said yes, then said she my mother is not baptized but said I will baptise her and immediately took watter and sprinckled in hir mothers face and said she did baptised hir in the name of the ffather Son and Holy Ghost.

Mercy Lewis v. Abigail Hobbs.

The depofition of mircy lewes agged about 19 yeares who testifieth that about the 17th of April. 1692. I saw the apperishion of Abigail Hoobs the daughter of William Hobbs com and afflekt me by pinching and almost choaking me urging me to writ in hir book and so she continued hurting of me by times tell the 19th of April, being the day of hir examination but as soon as she began to confesse she left ofe hurting me.

Mary Walcott v. Abigail Hobbs.

The depofition of Mary Walcott aged about 17 years who testifieth and faith that about the 14th April. 1692 I saw the Apperishtion of Abigail Hoobs, the daughter of William Hoobs com and affliet me by pinching and almost choaking me urging me to writ in hir book and so the continewd to affliet me by times till the day of hir examination being the 19th April but as soon as she began to confes she left offe afflieting me.

Ann Putnam v. Abigail Hobbs.

The depofition of Ann Putnam who testifieth and faith that about the 13th of April. 1692 I saw the Apperishtion of Abigail Hoobs the daughter of William Hoobs com and affliet me by biting pinching and almost choaking me urging me to writ in hir book and so she continewd by times hurting me till the 19th of April being the day of hir examination but as soon as she began to confes she left offe hurting me.

Eliz^b Hubbard v. Abigail Hobbs.

The depofition of Eliz : Hubbard who testifieth and faith that I was afflietted and tormented by Abigail Hoobs: feveral times before hir examination, also on the day of hir examination she did most grievously torment me also I saw Abigail Hoobs on her appearance most grievously affliet and torment Mercy Lewes Mary Walcott and Ann

Putnam on the 19th April. 1692 being the day of her examination, but as soon as she began to confess she left off affecting of us. and I belev in my heart y^t Abigail Hobbs was a witch and that she has often affected both me and the abovesaid persons by acts of witchcraft.

Eliz Hubbard owned the truth of ye abouewritten evidence To y^e Jury of Inqwest vpon oath Sept. 10 1692.

Warrant vs. Sarah Wilds & als.

Salem Aprill. the 21th. 1692.

There Being Complaint this day made (before vs) by Thomas Putnam and John Buxton of Salem Village Yeomen, in behalfe of their Majest^{ies}, for themselves and also for severall of their neighbours Against William Hobs husbandman Deliv^e his wife, Nehemiah Abot junior weaver, Mary Easty. the wife of Isaac Eastey and Sarah Wilds the wife of John Wilds. all of the Towne of Topsfield or Ipswich and Edward Bishop husbandman and Sarah his wife of Salem Village and Mary Black A negro of Leut Nath Putnams of Salem Village also. And Mary English the wife of Philip English Merchant in Salem for high Suspition of Sundry acts of witchcraft donne or Committed by them Lately vpon the Bodys of Anna putnam and Marcy Lewis belonging to the famyly of y^e aboues^d Thomas Putnam complaint and Mary Walcot y^e daughter of Capt Jonathⁿ Walcot of sd Salem Village and others, whereby great hurt and dammage hath beene

donne to ye bodys of said persons abouenamed therefore craued Justice.

You are therefore in their Majest^{ies} names here by Com-required to Apprehend and bring before vs William Hobs husbandman and his wife Nehemiah Abot Jun^r weaver Mary Easty the wife of Isaac Easty and all the rest abouenamed tomorrow aboute ten of the clock in the forenoon at the house of Leiut Nath^l Ingerfalls in Salem Village in order to their examination Relatiing to the premises abouesayd and here of you are not to faile.

Dated Salem. Aprill 21th 1692.

JOHN HATHORNE } Affists.
JONATHAN CORWIN }

To George Herrich Marshall of Essex: and any or all of y^e Constables in Salem or Topsfield or any other Towne.

Examination of Sarah Wilds.

The examination of Sarah Wilds at a Court held at Salem Village 1692.

by the wop⁼⁼ John Hathorn & Jonathan Corwin.

The Sufferers were seized with fou the accused came into the Court

Hath this woman hurt you?

Oh she is vpon the beam.

Goody Bibber that never saw her before says she saw her now vpon the beam & then said Bibber fell into a fit.

What say you to this are you guilty or not?

I am not guilty. Sir.

Is this y^e woman speaking to ye afflicted
 Thay all, or most, said yes, & then fell *into fits*.
 What do you say, are you guilty
 I thank God. I am free.

Hear is a clear evidence that *you have*
 been not only a Tormenter *but that*
 you have caused one to *signe the*
 book, the night before last. *What*
 you say to this?

I ever saw the book in my life *and I never*
saw these persons before.

Some of the afflicted fell into fits
Do you, deny this thing that is
 All fell into fits & *confirmed*
 that the accused hurt *them*

Did you never consent that *these should*
 be hurt?
 never in my life.

She was charged by some *ivith*
 with hurting John Hemcks mother
 The accused denied it.

Capt How gave in a relation *and*
 conformation of the charge before made.
 she was ordered to be taken away &
 they all cryed out she was upon the
 Beam & fell into fits.

Examination of W^m Hobbs.

The Examination of
 William Hobbs at the Same Court.
Hath this man hurt you?

Several answered yes.

Goody Bibber said no.

What say you, are you guilty or not?

I can speak in the presence of God safely as
I may look to give account another day
that I am as clear as a new born babe.

Clear of what?

Of witchcraft

Have you never hurt these?

No.

Have you not consented that they should
be hurt?

Abigail Williams said he was going to Mercy
Lewes and quickly after said Lewes was seized with
a fit.

Then said Abigail cried he is coming to Mary
Walcot and said Mary presently fell into a fit also.

How can you be clear when the children
saw something come from you & afflict
these persons?

Then they fell into fits & halloo'd
suffered greatly.

er wife before you God wa
open her mouth and she ha
fession and you seem to
before us.

I am clear of any witch.

What do you call it, an over look ing of
thern? you look upon them & they are
hurt none of them.

Then they all fell into grede fits again

When were you at any publick Religious meeting
Not a pretty while

Why so?

Because I was not well: I had a distemper.
that none knows.

Can you act witchcraft here & by casting your
eyes turn folks into fits.

You may judge your pleasure my soul is clear.

Do you not see you hurt them by your look

No. I do not know it.

You did not answer to that question
dost you overlook them?

No. I dont overlook them

What do you call that way of looking vpon
persons and striking them downe?

You may judge your pleasure.

Well but what do you call it?

It was none of I.

Who was it then?

I cannot tell who they are.

Why they say they see you going to hurt persons
& immediately hurt persons.

Abig: Williams said he is going to hurt Mercy
Lewes and immediately sd Mercy fell into a fit and
divers others

Can you now deny it?

I can deny it to my dying day.

What is the reason when you go away when *there*
is any reading of the Scripture in your *family*

He denyed it.

Nath^l Ingersol & Tho Haynes tef *tified*
that this Hobbs daughter had told them *so*

As soon as your daughter Abigail & aft
to day your wife confessed they left torturing
& so would you if you would confesse: can you
still deny that you are guilty?

I am not guilty.

If you put away God's ordinances, no wonder
that the Devil prevails with you to keep his coun-
sell. Have you never had any apparition?

No. Sir.

Did you never pray to the Devill that your
daughter might confesse no more?

No Sir.

Who do you worship?

I hope I worship God only.

Where?

In my heart

But God requires outward worship
not worshop him in publick nor
worship him in my heart
worship him in your family
amily speak the truth
not given the Devil advant
you thereby?

He was filent a considerable space
then said yes

Have you not known a good while *how*
that your daughter was a witch

No. Sir.

Do you think she is a witch now

I do not know

Well if you desire mercy from God own
the truth

I do not know anything of that nature
 What do you think these people aile?
 More than ordinary?
 But what more than ordinary
 _____ filent.

Why do you not answer what is they aile?
 I do not know what they aile I am sorry
 It is none of I.

What do you think they aile?
 There is more than ordinary
 What is that?

I cannot tell
 Do you think they are bewicht.
 I cannot tell.

Now tell when your wife & daughter o
 Did not you give consent that they should be *hurt*
 Never in my dayes.

What do you think cused your wife she was

these the other day
 nal God in Heaven knows
 know that. We do not ask that
 ther you do not know what cused
 t tell I know nothing
 man said he told me that if his wife
 not write in the book he would kill her
 was the same time that she did signe
 ppears by the time of her appearing as a
 ember of Mr Parris family & others.

Did not you say so?

I never said so.

Salem Village Aprill 22th. 1692.

Mr Sam^{ll} Parris being desired to take
in wrighting y^e Examination of
and W^m Hobbs

Sarah Wilds, deleured it a afore^{sd}
and upon hearing y^e fame and seeing
what wee did see at y^e time of her
examination together with ye charge of
y^e affected persons against her we
committed her to their Maj^{ty} Goale
John Hathorne.

John Wilds for Sarah Wilds.

John Wiells testifieth that he did hear y^t Mary
the wife of Jno Reddinton did raise a report y^t my
wife had bewitched her and I went to y^e saide Jno
Reddinton and told him I would arest him for his
wife: defaming of my wife but y^e saide Reddinton
desired me not to do it for it would but waste his
estate and y^t his wife would a done wth it in tyme
and y^t he knew nothing she had against mye wife—
after this I got my brother Averill to goe to y^e saide
Sarah Reddinton and my sd Bro^r told me y^t he told
y^e saide Sarah Reddinton y^t if she had anything agst my
wife y^t he would be a means and would help her to
bring my wife out: and y^t y^e saide Sarah Reddinton
replied y^t she knew no harm mye wife had done
her: y^t

Eph^m Wilds for Sarah Wilds.

The testimony of Ephraim Willdes aged about
27 or thereabouts testifieth and saith that about

fouer yers agoe there was som likly hode of my haueing one of Goody Simonds dafter and as the maid towld me hur mother and father were uerley willing I should have haue but after some time I had a hint that Goodeey Simonds had formerly said she beleued my mother had done her wrong and I went to hare and toch Marke how that is now dead who dyed at the Eastward: along with me and before both of us she denied that euer she had eneeey grounds to think any halme of my mother only from what Goodiey Redington had saide and afterwards I left the house and went no more and euer since she bene uerley angriey with me and now she will reward mee.

Ephraim Willdes.

Eph^m Wilds for Sarah Wilds.

This may inform this Honered Court that I Ephraim Willdes being constabell for topsfield this yere and the Marshall of Sallem coming to fetch away my mother he then shered me a warrant from authority directed to the constabel of topsfelld wherein was William Hobbs and Deliverence his wife with many others and the Marshall did then require me forthwith to gow and aprehand. the bodyes of William hobs and his wife which acordingly I did and I have had sereous thoughts many times sence whether my sezing of them might not be some case of here thus a cusing my mother thereby in some mesure to be revenged of me the

woman did shew a ueriy bad spirit when I sezed :
on might allmost se revenge in har face she looked
so malishosly on mee as fore my mother I neuer
saw any harm by har upon aniey such acout neither
in word nor action as she is now a cused for she
hath awlwais instructed me well in the christian
religion and the wais of God euer since I was abell
to take instructions and so I leve at all to this honred
Cort to consider of it. Ephraim Willdes.

Warrant v. Phil. English and als.

To The Marshall of the County of Essex or his
Lawfull Deputy.

You are in theire Majest^{ts} names hereby required
to Apprehend and bring before us Phillip English
of Salem, merchant, Sarah Murrell of Beverly and
Dorcas Hoare of Beuerly widdow all in the Coun-
ty of Essex,, on Munday next beign the second day
of the month of May next ensueing y^e date here of,
aboute Eleven of ye clock in y^e forenoon at the house
of L^t Nathaniell Ingersalls in Salem Village in order
to theire Examination Relateing to high Suspition
of Sundry acts of witchcraft donne or Committed
by them upon y^e Bodys of Mary Walcot Marcy
Lewis Abigail Williams Ann Putnam and Elizabeth
Hubbert and Susannah Sheldon : viz : vpon some
or all of them belonging to Salem village or farmes
whereby great hurt and dammage hath benne
donne to y^e Bodys of sd persons according to com-
plaint of Capt Jonathan Walcot and Serjent Thomas

Putnam in behalf of their Majesties for themselves
and also for severall of their neighbours And here
of you are not to faile at your perill Dated Salem
Aprill 30th. 1692.

pvs. JOHN HATHORNE } Affists,
 JONATHAN CORWIN }

May 2^d 1692. I have taken y^e bodys of y^e
aboue named Sarah Murrell and Dorcas Hore and
brought them unto ye house of leut Nathaniell
Ingersoll att y^e time abouesaid p^r mee

GEORGE HERRICK
Marshall of Effex.

Mr Phillip English not being to bee found
p^r G. H.

Warrant v. P. English.

To the Marshall Generall or his Lawfull Deputie
Whereas Complaint hath bin made by Capt
Jonathan Walcott and Thomas Putnam of Salem
Village vpon the 30th of Aprill last past in behalfe
of their Majesties Against Phillip English of Salem
Merchant for high suspition of Diuers acts of witch-
craft donne or Committed by him vpon the Bodys
of Ann Putnam Marcy Lewis Sufannah Sheldon
&c of Salem village or farmes and whereas warrant
hath benne for some time since granted out for
apprehending of the said Phillip English to bring
him vpon examination and he not appearing or
found since in y^e County of Effex,

You are therefore in their Majest^{ties} names hereby

required to apprehend the said Phillip English of Salem Mer^{ct} and him convey vnto Salem in y^e County of Effex and deliuer him into the Custody of the Marshall of said County of Effex, or some lawfull authority there, that he may be Examined Relating to y^e abouesd premises Either by such as Shall be appointed therevnto or to the Magistrates in said place and hereof you are not to faile. Dated Boston May 6, 1692.

p vs JOHN HATHORNE } Affists.
 JONATHAN CORWIN }

In obedience to the within written warr^t the within remanded Phillip English was arrested and committed by the Marshall Generall to the Marshall of Effex, on the 30th of May instant and in pursuance of the sd warrant the sd phillipp English was brought before the within mentioned John Hathorne and Jonathan Corwin Esq^{rs} the 31st May 1692 to answer the with accusation by me.

pr me Jacob Manning marfell depuy,

Susanna Sheldon v. P. English.

The complaint of SSusanna Sheldon against Phillip English, the sd Susanna Sheldon bieng at meeting on the Sabboth day being the 24 of Aprill shee being afflicted in a very sad manner she saw Phillip English step ouer his pew and pinched her and a womane which came from boston wich saith her name is good n^e when shee were coming home against William Shaws house their methier Phillip

English and a black man with a hy crowned hatt on his head and a book in his hand houlding the book to her and Phillip english told her that Black man were her God and if shee would tuch that boock he would not pinch her no more nor no body els should.

on the next day phillip English came again and pinched her and told her that if shee would not toutch the book hee would kill her.

on the Second day at night apeared to her two women and a man and brought their books and bid her touct them shee told them shee would not shee did not know wher they liued on of them told her they lived at the village and heald the book to her again and bid her touch it. shee told her shee did not know their names on of them told her shee was old Goodman buck. lyes wife and the other woman was her daughter Mary and bid her touch the book, shee told no shee had not told her how long she had beene a witch, then shee told her shee had beene a witch ten years and then shee opened her brest and the black man gau her two little things like yong cats and she pit them to her brest and suckled them they had no hair on them and had ears like a man.

then they ofered her their books and shee refused them then they pinch her and the man struck her on the head and went away.

on the third day they apeared a woman without the dore sat lafeing at her and came into the house and hopted up and down and profered her the book

and told her if shee would touch it shee would not pinsh her shee told her *f* wud: not did she did not kno her *f* liued *f* told her she liued at Boston, shee held her book to to her again shee told her shee did not know her name shee told her her name was Goodwife white, the same day came Goody buckli and her daughter and boought books with them and told her if shee would touch their books they would not pinch her, but shee refused then they pinshed her and went away, then I was fitting on the inside of the dorefill and Goody buckly came and stoped my mouth and carried mee a wai i know not how and near a mile and told mee that now shee had mee at her command if i would not set my hand to her booke shee would kill mee then william show being plowing in his fathers field heard a fearfull cry in a thicket of yong wod went to it and found her in a terribel manner scveaming and breaking of sticks and fighting in a violent manner.

Warrant v. Susanna Martin.

To the Marshall of the County of Effex, or his Lawfull Deputie or to the Constable of Amesbury.

You are in their Majest^s names hereby required forthwith or as soon as may be to apprehend and bring (before vs) Susannah Martin of Amesbury in ye County of Effex widdow at ye house of Lt Nathaniell Ingersalls in Salem Village in order to her Examination Relating to high Suspition of Sundry

by the Grace of God of England Scotland France
and Ireland King and Queen Defenders of the faith
&c and divers other Dayes and Times as well be-
fore as after certaine detestable arts called witchcrafts
and Sorceries wickedly and feloniously hath used
Practised and Exercised at and within the Town-
ship of Salem in the County of Essex, aforesaid in
vpon and agt one Mary Wallcott of Salem Village
singlegwoman, by which said wicked arts the said
Mary wallcott the second day of May in the forth year
aforesd and at Divers other Dayes and times as well
before as after was and is Tortured Afflicted Pined
wasted and Tormented as also for Sundry other acts
of witchcrafts by said Susannah Martin committed
and donne before and Since that time agt y^e Peace of
our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary
King and Queen of England theire Crowne and
Dignity and agt the fforme of the statute in that
case made and Provided.

Witneses.	Mr Sam ^{ll} Parris Sworn
Sarah Vibber Sworn.	Elizabeth Hubbard
Mary Walcutt Sworn.	Marcy Lewis.
Bella Vera.	

Indictment vs. Susannah Martin No. 2.

Ann Regis et Reginee Willm et Mariee : nunc
Anglice &c Quarto.

Essex : ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady
the King and Queen : p^rsents That Susannah Mar-
tin of Ambury in the County of Essex widdow the

second day of May in the forth year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scotland France and Ireland King and Queen Defenders of the faith &c and divers other Dayes and times as well before as after certaine detestable arts called witchcrafts and Sorceries wickedly and feloniously hath used, practised, and Exercised at and within the Towneship of Salem in the County of Essex, afores^d in and vpon and ag^t one Marcy Lewis of Salem Village Singlewoman by which said wicked arts y^e said Marcy Lewis the said second day of May in the forth year aforesaid and at divers other Dayes and times as well before as after was and is Tortured afflicted Pined wasted and Tormented as also for Sundry other acts of witchcraft by said Susannah Martin Committed and done before and since that time against the Peace of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William & Mary King and Queen of England their Crowne and Dignity and ag^t the forme of the Statute in that case made and Provided.

Witneses.

Marcy Lewis.

Mr Sam^{ll} Parris. Sworn. Sarah Bibber Sworne.

Anne Puttman Sworn. Elizabeth Hubbard

Mary Wallcott Sworne in Court June 2^d 1692.,

Examination of Susannah Martin No. 1.

The Examination of Susan Martin 2. May 1692.

As soon as she came in many had fits.

Do you know this woman

Abig. Williams saith it is Goody Martin she hath hurt me often. Others by fits were hindered from speaking. Eliz Hubbard said she hath not been hurt by her. John Indian said he hath not seen her. Mercy Lewis pointed to her and fell into a little fit. Ann Putnam threw her glove in a fit at her. The examinant laught.

What, do you laugh at it?

Well I may at such folly

Is this folly? The hurt of these persons?

I never hurt man woman or child

Mercy Lewis cryed out she hath hurt me a great many times and pulls me down

Then Martin Laught againe

Mary Walcot saith this woman hath hurt me a great many times Sus Sheldon also accused her of afflicting her.

What do you say to this?

I have no hand in witchcraft.

What did you do? Did not you give your consent?

No never in my life.

What ails this people?

I do not know.

But w^t do you think?

I do not desire to spend my judgm^t upon it.

Do not you think they are Bewitcht?

No I do not think they are?

Tell me your thoughts about them?

Why my thoughts are my own, when they are in, but when they are out they are anothers.

You said their Master —— who do you think is their master?

If they be dealing in the black art you may know as well as I.

Well what have you done towards this?

Nothing.

Why it is you or your appearance.

I cannot help it.

That may be your master.

I desire to lead myself according to the word of God.

Is this according to God's word?

If I were such a person I would tell you the truth.

How comes your appearance just now to hurt these?

How do I know?

Are not you willing to tell the truth?

I cannot tell: He that appeared in Sam: shape a glorified saint can appear in any one's shape.

Do you believe these do not say true?

They may lye for ought I know.

May not you lye?

I dare not tell a lye if it would save my live.

Then you will speak the Truth.

I have spoke nothing else. I would do them any good

I do not think you have such affections for them whom just now you insinuated had the devill for their Master.

Eliz Hubbard was afflicted and then the Marshall wo was by her said she pinchd her hand.

Severall of the afflicted cryed out they saw her vpon the beam.

Pray God discover you, if you be guilty.

Amen : Amen : A false tongue will never make a guilty person.

You have been a long time coming to the Court to day you can come fast enough in the night said Mercy Lewis.

No, sweetheart, said the examinant, and then Mercy Lewis and all or many of the rest were afflicted

John Indian fell into a violent fit and said it was that woman, she bites, she bites, and then she was biting her lips.

Have you not compassion for these afflicted ?

No I have none.

Some cryed out there was the black man with her and Goody Bibber who had not accused her before confirmed it.

Abig Williams upon trial could not come near her. Nor Goody Bibber. Nor Mary Walcot, John Indian cryed he would kill her if he came near her but he was flung down in his approach to her.

What is the reason these cannot come near you ?

I cannot tell : It may be the Devil bears me more malice than another.

Do not you see how God evidently discovers you ?

No. not a bit for that.

All the congregation think so.

Let them think what they will.

What is the reason these cannot come near you ?

I do not know but they can if they will, or else if you please I will come to them.

What is the black man whispering to you?

There was none whispered to me.

Examination of Susannah Martin No. 2.

The Examination of Susannah Martin 2. May. 1692.

As soon as she came into the meeting house many fell into fits.

Hath this woman hurt you?

Abig: Williams saith it is Goody Martin she hath hurt me often. Others by fits were hindered from speaking

Eliz: Hubbard saith she had not hurt her. John Indian saith he never saw her Mercy Lewis pointed at her and fell into a fit. Ann Putnam threw her glove in a fit at her.

What do you laugh at it?

Well I may at such folly.

Is this folly to see these so hurt?

I never hurt man woman or child.

Mercy Lewes cyled out she hath hurt me a great many times and plucks me down.

Then Martin laugh againe

Mary Walcot saith this woman hath hurt her a great many times.

Susannah Sheldon also accused her of hurting her.

What do you say to this?

I have no hand in witchcraft.

What did you do? Did you consent these should be hurt?

No never in my life.

What ails these people?

I do not know.

But what do you think ails them?

I do not desire to spend my judgment upon it.

Do you think they are bewitched?

No I do not think they are.

Well tell us your thoughts about them.?

My thoughts are mine own when they are in, but when they are out they are an others

You said their Master—Who do you think is their Master?

If they be dealing in the black art you may know as well as I.

What have you done towards the hurt of these?

I have done nothing.

Why it is you or your appearance.

I cannot help it.

That may be your master that hurts them.

I desire to lead my life according to the word of God.

Is this according to the word of God?

If I were such a person I would tell you the truth.

How comes your appearance just now to hurt these?

How do I know?

Are you not willing to tell the truth?

I cannot tell: He that appeared in Sam :: shape can appear in any ones shape.

Aa

Do you believe these afflicted persons do not say true?

The may lye for ought I know.

May not you lye?

I dare not tell a lye if it would save my life.

Then you will not speak the truth, will you?

I have spoken nothing else I would do them any good.

I do not think that you have such affections for them whom now you insinuated had the Devil for their Master

The marshall said she pinchd her hands and Eliz Hubbard was immediately afflicted?

Severall of the afflicted cryed out they saw her upon the Beam.

Pray God discover you if you be Guilty.

Amen. Amen. A false tongue will never make a guilty person.

You have been a long time coming to day said Mercy Lewes you can come fast enough in the night.

No sweet heart ——— &

And then said Mercy and all the afflicted beside almost were afflicted.

John Indian fell into a fit and cryed it was that woman she bites she bites, And then said Martin was biting her lips. Have not you compassion on these afflicted —

No I have none.

They cryed out there was the black man along with her and Goody Bibber confirmed it.

Abig: Williams went towerds her but could not come near her, nor Goody Bibber tho she had not accused her before: also Mary Walcot could not come near her. John Indian said he would kill her if he came near her, but he fell down before he could touch her.

What is the reason these cannot come near you?

I cannot tell it may be the Devil bears me more malice than an other.

Do you not see God evidently discovering you?

No, not a bit for that.

All the congregation besides think so.

Let them think what they will.

What is the reason these cannot come to you?

I do not know but they can if they will or else if you please I will come to them.

What was that the black man whispered to you?

There was none whispered to me.

Mittimus v. S. Martin.

To the Keeper of their Majest^{ys} Goale in Boston.

You are in their Majest^{ys} names hereby required to take into your care and safe custody the Bodys of Sufannah Martin of Amesbury widdow, Lydia Duffin of Reddin widdow, Dorcas Hoar of Beverly widdow and Sarah Merrill also of Beverly who all stand charged with high Suspition of Sundry acts of witchcraft donne or Committed by them vpon the Bodys of Mary Walcot Marcy Lewes abigail Williams Ann Putnam Elizabeth Hubbert and

Sufannah Sheldon and Goody viber of Salem Village or farmes whereby great hurt and dammage hath beene donne to ye bodys of said persons according to complaint of Capt Jonathan Walcot & Serg^t Thomas Putnam of Salem Village yeoman Exhibited Salem April the 30th 1692. Whome you are to secure in order to their further Examination or Tryall and hereof you are not to faile.

Dated Salem Village May 2^d 1692.

JOHN HATHORNE }
JONATHAN CORWIN } Affists.

Summons to Witnesses v. S. Martin.

William & Mary by ye Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance & Ireland King King & Queen Defend^{rs} of ye faith &c

To John Allen Barnard Peacke Joseph Ringg William Brown Jarvis Ringg James ffreeze John Kimball, John Pressy Ensigne Joseph Knight Mr. John Atkinson & his wife & Son and Mary the wife of Nathaniell whitteer the wife John Pressy & Joⁿ Kimball Greeting.

Wee comant you and eury of you all Excuses set apart to be and appear at ye Speciall court of Oyer & Terminer hold at Salem ye 28th of this Instant month then and there to Testify y^e truth to ye best of their knowledge on seuerall Indictments to be exhibited against Sufanna Martin of Amesbury. here of make return fail not.

Dated in Salem June 27th 1692 & in ye fourth year of Our Reign.



STEP SEWALL Cleece.

To y^e sheriff of Essex, or deputy.
or Constables of Newbury Salisbury
& Amesbury. Greeting.

also warne those persons that wth James ffreeze
or at any other time heard Susanna Martin threaten
relating to John Allen's oxen or any other thing
what so ^Euer & make return as aboue.

STEP SEWALL Cleer.

28 June 92. by uartue of this Supeny then was
warned Mr John Akinson his wife and his Son
Nathaniell to their parsnall apperance at y^e court
of oyer and terminer holden at Salem 28: of this
instant June. ensigne Joseph Knight was warned
before by me Samuell hills constall for Newbury
This on these supenys weare obserued and serued
upon the seuerall persons therein mentioned accord-
ing to y^e tenour thereof namely upon Mr. John
Allen and Barnard Peach and Joseph Ring and
William Browne and Jamis Ringg and Mary y^e
wife of Nathaniell Whitiker and y^e same read to
them the twenty ninth of this instant June Anno
1692.

Tme JOSEPH EATON Constable ffor Sallisbury.

This Supeny was serued according to y^e Tenor
theare of upon y^e persons therein mentioned be-

longing to our towne namely vpon John Pressy & his wife and John Kimball & his wife and y^e same read to them y^e 29th of this Instant June Anno 1692.

T me. JOSEPH LANCISTER Sen^r Constable
for Amesbury.

Abig Williams v. S. Martin.

The Testimony of Abigail Williams witneseth and faith that she has feuerall times seen, and been afflicted by the apparition of Sufannah Martin of Amesbury widdow at and before the 2 may 1692.

W^m. Brown v. S. Martin.

The Deposition of William Browne of Salsbury aged : 70 years or ther about, who testifying sayth. That about on or to and thirty years ago Elizabeth his wife being a very rasional woman and Sober and on that feared God as was well known to all that knew her and as prudently Carefull in her famly which woman going vpon a time from her owne house towards the mill in Salsbury Did ther meet with Sufana Martin the then the wif of Georg Martin of Amsbury Just as they came togather the fd Sufana Martin vanisht away out of her sight w^{ch} put the fd Elizabeth into a great fright. After which time the said Martin did many times afterward appear to her at her house and did much trouble her in any of her occasions and this continued till about feb : following, and then when she

did com it was as birds pecking her Legs or pricking her with the motion of thayr wings and then it would rize vp into her stamak with pricking payn as nayls and pines of w^{ch} she did bitterly complain and cry out like a woman in travail and after that it would rise up to her throat in a bunch Like a pullets egg and then she would tern back her head and say, wich you shant choak me, In the time of this extremity the church appointed a day of humitting to seek God on her behalfe and thereupon her trouble ceased and she saw Goodwif Martin no more for a considerable time for w^{ch} the church instead of the day of humiliation gave thanks for her Deliverance and she came to meeting and went about her business as before this continued till Aprill following at w^{ch} time somonfes were sent to the sd Elizabeth brown Goodwif Osgood by the Court to give thayr evidences concerning the said Martin and they did before the Grand Jury gaue a full account.

After w^{ch} time the sd Elizabeth told this deponent that as shee was milking of her cow the sd Susanna Martin came behind her and told her that she would make her the miserablest creature for defaming her name at the Court and wep grevously as she told it to this deponent.

Aboute 2 months after this deponent came home from hampton and his said wife would not owne him but sd thay were divorst and Asked him wither he did not mett with one Mr Bent of Abey in England by whom he was divorst. And from that

time to this very day have been under a strange kind of distemper frensy vncapibl of any resional action though strong and helthy of body. he further testifyeth that when shee came into that condition this deponent procured Docter fuller and Crosby to come to her for her releaf but they did both say that her distemper was supernatural and no sicknes of body but that som evil person had bewitched her

Sworne the eleventh day of May Anno Dom 1692.

before me ROBT PIKE. Asist.

Wm Browne made oath that y^e above is a true relacion according to his wife's complaint in y^e day of it.

concerning the truth of w^t is sworne by William Browne cencerning his wife with respect to her being a Raffional woman before she was so handled and of her now present condition and her so long continuance all that then knew her and now know her can testifie to the truth of it for shee yet remains a miserable creater of w^{ch} myself is on as wittnes my hand 16. 3. 1692.

ROBT PIKE.

John Pressley v. Susanna Martin.

The testamony of John Pressly of Amesbury aged 53 years or therabouts taken before me at my house at Salisbury the eleventh day of May: Ano: Dom. 1692 is as followeth. That about twenty fower years ago, he this deponent was at Amesbury fferry

vpon a Saturday in the eving near about the shutting in of the daylight (w^{ch} was about three mile ffrom his house) and as he was going home a little beyond the field of George Martin at a hill called Goodals hill this deponant was bewildered and Lost his way and having wandered a while he came back againe to the same place which he knew by stooping trees in that place.

w^{ch} pceiving he set out againe and steered by the moone w^{ch} shone brite. and was againe Lost and came back againe to the same place.

And then sett out the 3^d time in lik manner and was bewildered and came back but not so far as before but knew where he was and so sett himself in his way as before and in Less than half a mile going he saw a Light stand on his Left hand about too rod out of the way it seemed to be about the bignes of a half bushell. but this deponent hept on his way and Left it and in a matter of seven or eight rod going it appeared againe at the Lik distance from him as before and so it did againe the 3^d time but the deponent past on his way and in Less than twenty rod going the same or such another Light Lay in his way and he hauing a stik in his hand did with the end of it indevered to stir it out of the place and to give it some small blows with it and the Light seemed to brush vp and move from side to side as a turkey cock when he spreads his tayle but went not out of the place. which pceiving this deponent Layd it on with his stik with all his might he thinks he gaue her at lest forty blows. and so was a going away and Leave it but as he was going

his heels were struk up and he Layed on his bak on the ground and was sliding into a deep place (as to him seemed) but taking hold of some brush or bushes and so recovered himself and having Lost his coat which he had upon his Arme went bak to the Light saw his coat and took it vp and went home without any more disturbanc there.

he farther say he do not know any such pitt to be in the place that he was sliding into. he also sayth that when he did strik at the Light he did certainly feel a substance with his stik.

he further sayth that after striking it and his recovering himself and going on his way as afore^d when he had gone about 5 or 6 rod he Saw Susana Martine then wif of Georg Martin of Amesbury standing on his Left hand as the lights had done thar shee stood and Lookt vpon him and turned her face after him as he went along but said nothing nor did nothing to this Deponent, but that he went home as afore^d. only he againe ouer went his owne house but knowing the ground that he was vpon returned and found his owne house but being then seized with feer could not speake till his wif spake to him at the dore and was in such condition that his family was afrayd of him. which story being caryed to the Towne the next day it was vpon enquiry understood (, that the sd Goodwif Martin was in such a miserable case and in such payn that thay swabbed her body (as was reported). This deponant further sayth that these things being noyed abroad Maj^r Pike sent for this deponent and had an

accompt of the case, but seemed to be troubled that this deponent had not told him of it in season that she might have been vewed to have seen what her ayle was. John Pressy aforesayd made oathe to the truth of what is written in these two sides of the paper the eleventh day of May Anno Dom 1692.

before me ROBT. PIKE Affist.

Jurat in Curia.

John Pressy & Mary Pressy v. S. Martin.

The depofion of John Pressy aged 53 and Marah his wif: aged 46 or ther abouts testifying sayth

That some years after that the sd John Pressy had givn his evidence against the sd Susana Martin shee the sd Martin came and took these deponents to do about it and reviled them with many foule words saying wee had took a false oathe and that we shoold never prosper and that we shoold never prosper for our so doing pticularly that we should never have but too cows and that if we were never so likely to have more yet we shoold never obtaine it.

we do further testify that from that time to this day we have never exceeded that number but some thing orother has prevented it, tho never so likly (to obtain it) tho they had vfed all ordinary means for obtaining it by hiring cows of others that were not thayr owne. this for twenty years space

John Pressy made oathe to the truth of all that is above written at my house in Salisbury the eleventh day of May Ano Domino 1692.

before me ROBT. PIKE Affist.

Mary Preffy testifieth to all ye above Except
Sufanna her thretning of ye not raising about two
cows.

Jurat in Curia by both.

Barnard Peach v. S. Martin.

The depofion of Barnard Peache aged 43 or
thereabouts, who testifying fayth. That about fix
or seven years past this deponent Living at the
house of Jacob Morall in Salisbury being in bed on
a Lord's Day night he heard a scrabbling at the
window he this deponent saw, Sufana Martin wif
of George Martin of Amesbury come in at the
window and Jumpt Downe vpon the flower shee was
in her whood and scarf and the same dress that shee
was in before at meeting the same day. being com
in shee was coming vp towards this deponents face
but turned bak to his feet and took hold of them
and drew vp his body into a.hoope and Lay vpon
him about an howr and half or 2 howrs in all w^{ch}
time this deponent could not stir nor speake but
feelling himself beginning to be Loofened or Light-
ened he beginning to strive he put out his hand
among the clothes and took hold of her hand and
brought it vp to his mouthe and bitt three of the
fingers (as he Judg) to the breaking of the bones
which Don the sd Martin went out of the Cham-
ber downe the stayres and out of the dore.

And as soon as shee went away this deponent
called to the people of the house and told them w^t
was don and that shee sd Martin was now gon out

of the dore this deponent did also follow her, but the people did not see her (as they sayd) but without the dore there was a buket of on the left hand side and there was a drop of blod on the handle too more vpon the snow for thayr was a little flight of snow and there were the print of her two feett. about a foot without the threshall but no more ffootting did appear.

2. he further deposeth that som time after this as he supposeth about 3 weeks after after the said Martin desired this deponent to come and husk corne at her house the next Lord's Day night say that if I did not com it weer better that I did. but this deponent did not go being then Living with N^m ofgood of the s^d Salisbury and that night Lodged in the barne vpon the hay and about an hour or 2 in the night the s^d Susana Martin and another came out of the shop into the barne and one of them said here he is and then came towards this deponent, he having a quarter staf made a blow at them but the ruff of the barne prevented it and they went away but this deponent followed them and as thay were going to ward the window made another blow at y^m and struck them both downe but away they went out at the shop window and this deponent saw no more of them. and the Rumer went that the s^d Martin had a broken hand at y^t time but the deponent cannot speake to that vpon his owne knowledg.

Sworne May the eleventh 1692.

before me

ROBT PIKE Assist.

Jarvis Ring v. S. Martin.

Jarvis Ring of Salisbury maketh oath as followeth
 That about seven or eight years ago he had ben
 fewerall times afflicted in the night time by som
 body or som thing coming vp vpon him when he
 was in bed and Did sorely afflict by Laying vpon
 him and he could neither move nor speake while
 it was upon him but somtimes made a kind of noyse
 that folks did hear him and com vp to him and as
 soon as any body cam it would be gon this it did
 for a long time bethor and since but he did never
 see any body clearly but one time but on time in
 the night it came vpon me as at other times and I
 did then see the pson of Sufana Martin of Amsbury
 I this deponent did pfectly see her and shee came
 to this deponent and took him by the hand and
 bitt him by the finger by force and then came and
 Lay vpon him awhile as formerly and after a while
 went away the print of the bite is yet to be seen on
 the little finger of his right hand for it was hard to
 heale (he further sayth) That severall times he was
 asleep when it came But at that time when bitt his
 finger he was as fayerly awake as ever he was and
 plainly saw her shape and felt her teeth as aforesd.

Sworne by Jarvis Ring obouefayd May the 13th
 1692.

before me ROBT. PIKE Affit at Salisbury.
 Jurat in Curia.

Joseph Ring v. S. Martin.

The depofion of Joseph Ring at Salisbury aged

27 years being sworne sayth. That about the Latter end of September last being in the wood, with his brother Jarvis Ring hewing of timber his brother went home with his team and left this deponent alone to finish the hewing of the peic for him. for his brother to cary wⁿ he came againe but as soon as his brother was gone there came to this deponent the appearance of Thomas Hardy of the great Island at Patacataway and by some impuls he was forced to follow him to the house of tucker w^{ch} was deserted and was about half a mile from the place he was at work in) and in that house did appear Sufana Martin of Amfbury and the aforesayd Hardy and another female pson w^{ch} the deponent did not know, ther they had a good fire and drink it seemed to be sid^r thir continued most part of the night sd Martin being then in her naturall shape and talking as shee vsed to do, but toward the morning the sd Martine went from the fire made a noyse and turned into the shape of a black hoge and went away and so did the other to psons go away and this deponent was strangly caryed away also and the first place he knew was by Sam^l woods hous in Amfbury.

Sworne by Joseph Ring May y^e 13th 1692.

before me ROBT PIKE Affist.

Jurat in Curia

Joseph Ring v. S. Martin.

Joseph Ring of Salfbury aged 27 years having been strangly handled for the space of almost to

year maketh this Relason vpon oath as followeth,
viz,

That in the month of June next after Casco Bay fort was taken this deponent coming between Sandy Beach and hampton Towne mett with Tho^s Hardy of Great Island and a company of severall other creturs with him w^{ch} said Hardy demanded of this deponent to shillings and with that dreadfull noyse and hideous shapes of these cretures and fireball this deponent was almost frighted out of his witts and in about an half an hour (or indeed he could not judg of the time) they left him and he came to hampton. About ten days after as y^e deponent came from Boston betweene this deponent was overtaken by a company of peple on horfbak who past by him and after they were past by him The aforesd Thomas Hardy turned about his horse alet and came bak to this deponent with his hors in hand and desired this deponent to go to Mrs Whits and drink with him w^{ch} being refused he turned away to the Company and thay all came vp to gather such a weth that it seemed impossible scape being trod down by them but they went all past and then appeared no more.

About Oct following coming from hampton in Salisbury pine plane a company of horses with men and women vpon them overtook this deponent and the aforesd Hardy being one of them came to this deponent as before and demanded his 2^s of him an threatned to tear him in pieces to whom this deponent made no answer and so he and the rest went away and Left this deponent.

After this this deponent had divers strang appearances w^{ch} did forc him away wth them into unknown places w^r he saw meetings and festings and and many strange fights and from August Last he was Dum and could not speake till this Last Aprill. he also relates that there did vse to come to him a man that did present him a book to which he would have him sett his hand with promise of any thing that he woold have and ther wear presented all Delectable things psons And places Imaginall., but he refusing it, would usually and with most dreadful shapes noyses and screeking that almost scared him out of his witts and this was the vsuall manner of proceeding wth him and on time the book was brought and a pen offered him and to his apprehension there was blod in the Ink horne but he never toucht the pen. he further say that thay never told him w^t he should writt nor he could not speak to ask them w^t he shoold writ. he farther say in seuerall their mery meetings he haue seen Susanas Martin appear among them.

And that day that his speech came to him againe which was about the end of April last as he was in bed she did stand by his beds fid and pincht him.

Joseph Ring abovesayd made oathe of the truth of all that is above written this 13th day of May 1692.

before me ROBT PIKE Affist.

Jurat in Curia y^e substance of it viva voce.

It is to be vnderstood that the matter about that
Cc

to shillings demanded of said Ring was this, viz,
 That when Casko was asalted before it was taker,
 Capt Cedrack Walt was going from Great Island
 in Puscataway with a party for thayr relief of which
 party sd Ring was one and sd Hardy coming vp
 into the Roome w^r sd Ring before thay
 sayled and playd at Shuffl bord or som such lik
 game and urged sd Ring play, sd Ring told him
 he had no money and sd Hardy Lent him 2s and
 then sd Ring played with him sd Hardy who won
 his mony away from him againe so he could not
 then pay him

this accompt was by sd Ring given to me

ROBT PIKE Aft.

John Kimball v. S. Martin.

The depofion of John Kimbal of Ames bury
 aged 45 or vpwards testifying fayth. That about
 23 years ago this deponent being about to remove
 from newbury to Amfbury having bought a peice
 of land of Georg Martine of Amfbury for which
 he was to pay him in cash or goods vpon a cer-
 taine day in March next following and when the
 Day of payment was come Martin and his wife
 came for the pay and the sd Kimbal offered them
 the choyce of three cows and other catle but did
 reserve two cows w^{ch} they were not free to part
 with they being the first that ever thay had, and
 Martin himself was satisfied with other pay but
 Sufana his wife vnderstanding from this deponent
 and his wife that they would not part with on of

these 2 cows the sd Susana Martin sayd (you had bin as good you had) for shee will never do you any more good (and so it came to pass) for the next Aprill following that very Cow lay in the fayr dry yard with her head to her side (but starc dead) and when she was floaed no Impedement did appear in her for shee was a stout Lusty Cow.

and in a little while after another cow died and then an ox, and then other catle to the value of 30£ that spring.

Sworne by John Kimbal may the 16^l 1692.

before ROBT. PIKE.. Assist.

Jurat in Curia.

John Kimbale of Amesbury afore mentioned further deposeth That the same year after he was com to Live at Amfbery and was Dwelling in the house of Edmund Elliat he was needed to get a Dog and hearing that the wife of sd George Martin had a bich y^t had whelps and this deponent went to her to get one of her but shee not letting him have his choyce he did not absolutely agree for any but sd he heard on Blesdell had a bich by w^{ch} he may suply but if not ther was no whone els he woold have heod of her price.

but being vpon that accompt at sd blesdalls and marked the whelpes that I agreed for, Georg Martin coming by esked me whether I woold not have on of his wifes whelpes to w^{ch} this deponent made answer on the negative.

The same day Edmond Elliat sayd that he was at the house of the sd Martins and heard the sd

Martin. Asked his wif why this depont wear not to have one of her puppis and shee said he was then sayd he he have gott one at Goodman blezdalls and he saw him choose it and mark it (to w^{ch} his sd wif sayd) If I Live Ill give him pupeys enough.

within a few days after this I this deponent coming from his Intended hous in the woods to Edmond Eliats house where I dwelt about the sun-fett or presently after and ther did arise a little blak cloud in the n. w. and a few drops of Raine and the wind blew pretty hard in going betweene the house of John wod and the meetting house, this sd deponent came by several stumps of trees by the wayside he by Impuls he can give no reason of that made him tumble ouer the stumps on after another through tho he had his ax vpon his shoulder w^{ch} put him in Danger and made him resolved to avoyd the next but could not.

And when he came a litl below the meeting house ther did appear a litl thing lik a pupy of a darkish coler it shott betweene my Legs forwards and backwards as on that wear Destract the hay and this deponent being free from all fear vfed all possible indevers to cut it with his ax but could not hurt it and as he was this belaboring with his ax the pupy gave a litl Jump from him & seemed to go into the ground.

in a litl further going there did appear a blak pupy somut bigger than the first but as blak as a cole to his apprehension which came against him wth such violence as its quick mofions did exceed his mofions of his ax. Do w^t he could and it flew

at his belly and away and then at his throat and over his shoulder on way and go off and up att it againe another way and with such quicknes seized and violence did it asalt him as if it would tear out his throat or his belly while he was without fear. but at last I felt my heart to fayle and sink vnder it that I thought my life was going out and I recovered myself and gave a start vp and ran to the fence and calling vp on God and naming the name Jesus Christ and then it invisibly away my moaning is it looked y^t out but this deponent made it not known to any body for fretting his wife.

The next morning Edmond Eliat (as he told abroad and in his owne house) sayd that he going toward the house of said Martin to Look his oxen went in to light his pipe and the sd Martins wif Asked him where kembal was (sd Eliat sd abed with with his wif for ought he knew) (sayd shee) they say he was frightened Last night) with w^t sayd Eliat shee sayd with pupyes Eliat replied that he heard nothing of it and Asked whear shee heard of it and shee sayd about the Towne which story sd Eliat having told it was all the Towne over when this deponent came home at night for he had been all day alone in the woods at work at his frame work.

John Kimbale made oath to the truth of all that is written on both sides of this paper May the 16th 1692.

before me ROBT PIKE Assist.
Jurat in Curia.

Barnard Veach v. S. Martin.

The depofion of Barnard Peache aged 42 or therabouts testifyeth That about ten years ago this deponent living with w^m ofgood of Salfbury he fd ofgood had a boy & he haild him & George Martin of Amesbury desired to have some of ther beef but was denyed and went away discontent And the next day one of the best cows my fd master ofgood had was in fuch a med fright that too men had much ado to gett her into y^e house w^r thee had ufually been tide vp thee did run and fly about.

The next day thee being Lett out and went a way wth the other catle and well and Lufty as far as wee coold difern) but came home at evening very Ill having *fores* under her eyes as bigg as wallnutts and dyed the fame night.

Sworne at Salfbury the 20th day of May Anno 1692
before me ROBT PIKE Affist.

John Allen v. S. Martin.

The depofion of Left John Allen of Salfbury aged 45 years testifying fayth That in or about the year this deponent was haling timber for Mr Georg Car for building a vefsel at Amesbury at Mr Goodins building place and haueing Don and about to go home Sufana Martin the wif of Georg Martin desired this deponent to cart ftaves for them which this deponent refused to do because of

his oxon which were weake and needed now to gett flesh but shee seemed to be discontent (and as James ffreeze and others then present told this deponent) (that shee sayd) I had bin as good I had (for my oxn shoold never do me much more servis) vpon w^{ch} this deponent sayd Dost thretn me thou old witch or words to that effect resolving to throw her into a brook that was fast by w^{ch} to avoyd shee flew over y^e bridge and so escaped., but as he was going home on of his oxn tired that he was forst to vnyok him to get him home. And after they were com home, put the sd oxn to Salisbury beach where several other oxn whear catl vsually are putt whear they had Long rang of meadow to feed on and whear catl did vse to gett flesh, but in a few days all the oxn vpon the beach we found by thayr tracks wear gon to the mouth of the River merri-mack but not returned from whence we thought they were run into the sd river but the next day sending to Plum Island found thayr tracks ther to be com a shore w^{ch} tracks they followed to the other end of sd Island and a considerable way bak againe and then fate down w^{ch} being opprizd by those that sought y^m thay did vse all Immginnall Gentlenes to them to som acquaintanc w^{ch} som of them seemed to attend but all on a sudaine away thay all ran with such violence as if thay thayr mofion had been dyabolical till they came neer the mouth of merimack river and then turned to the right hand and ran right into the sea all but to old oxn (w^{ch} had before Left thayr Company) and all

the rest went to sea as far as thay could see them, and then on of them came bak againe with such swiftnes as was amazing to the beholders who stood redy to Im him and help his tired carcase vp, but Letting him Loose away he ran vp into the Island and from there through the marshes vp into newbury towne and so up into thayr woods and ther was after a while found about hartechok river over against Amsbery. so that of: 14: good oxn only that was saved the rest were all cast vp som at Cap an som in oun plac and som in other of thay thay only had thayr hides, he further sayth that the aboueld James ffreeze did often move the psecuting of the sd Sufana Martin in the case *being* confident that she was a witch.

Left John Allen made oath to the truth of all that is above written June ye 7th 1692.

before me ROBT PIKE Assist.
Jurat in Curia.

Joseph Knight v. S. Martin.

The Deposition of Joseph knight aged about 40 years

This Deponant doe testifie and saye that on the 20th Daye of October or therabouts in the yere of or Lord 1686 Nath^l Clarke Jun^r of Newbery together with this Deponant going out into the woods together to fetch vp horses there met with Sufana Martine of Amsbury with a litle Dog runninge by hir side and in my sight shee tooke vp sd Dog vnder her arme but comeing vp neere to hir

she had a Kegg or a halfe firkin vnder the same arme, this deponant then lookt hir in the face and told hir that that kegg was a litte Dogg but nowe Nath^l Clarke said soe it was and then passing from hir we found our horses and brought them to a small caufwaye but could not git them over, but there being a small knowle of land nere our horses ran round about it the greatist parte of that daye we often bringing them vp to the Causewaye but then they turned to that knowle and Ran about it the same waye but at length there Came a young man with a yoak of oxen to go ouer the Causewaye who with some difficulty got them ower for altho the Causewaye was very good yet one of the oxen hung back as though he ware frighted but at length were forct ower and then we got ower our horses.

Joseph knight ownid this his testimony to be the truth on his oath before the Juryors of Inqwest this 29 of June 1692.

Elizabeth Clark v. S. Martin.

Elizabeth Clark who then was the wife of the oboufd Nathaniell Clarke doe testifie that when my sd husband Neth^l Clarke came home he told me this deponant the matter mentioned in Joseph knights testimony and he related to me the wholl of the matter and all the Sircumstances related in sd testimony excepting that my husband told Joseph knight that the Kegg under Goodwife Martins arme was or had bin a Dogg. This deponant doe further testifie that Goodwife Martine abouefd came
Dd

to our house the same daye mentioned in Joseph knights testimony before my husband came home and comeing into the house our dog bit her by the leg as she said whereupon she being angry said that he was a churll like his master.

Elizabeth Clark ownid this har testimony to be the truth : on the oath which she had taken before the Jury for Inqwest. this 29 of June. 1692.

Robt Downer v. S. Martin.

The depofion of Robert Downer of Salisbury aged 52 years who testify and say.

That several years ago Susanna Martin the then wif of Georg Martin being brought to Court for a wich the said Downer having som words with her (she at that time attending Mrs. Light at Salisbury) This deponent among other things told her he believed that shee was a wich by wt was sd or witnessed against her at w^{ch} shee seemed not well affected sd that a shee devel woold fech him away shortly at w^{ch} this deponent was not much moved but at night as he lay in his bed in his owne house alone ther came at his window the likness of a catt and by and by com vp to his bed took fast hold of his throat and Lay hard vpon him a Considerable while and was lik to throtl him at Length he minded wt Susana Martin had thretned him with the Day before he strove wt he coold and sayd avoid thou shee devill in the name of the father and the son and the holy Ghost and then itt Lett him go

and flumpt down vpon the flower and went out at window againe.

he further sayth that the next morning before ever he had sayd anything of it som of that family asked him about it (as from her owne)

Mary Andras v. S. Martin.

Mrs. Mary Andras aged 40 years testify that she did her the sd Sufana Martin thredtn or tell the sd Robt Downer that a shee divill woold fech him away shortly shee further sayth that from som of her fathers family shee did hear that what the sd Su Martin told them how sd Downer was served wt night that he was afflicted as.abouesd.

Moses Pike v. S. Martin.

Moses Pike aged 26 : years or more testify that he did hear Sufana Martin tell how Ro Downer was handled and as he remembers it was the next day after it was don at night.

Sworne by Robt Downer. Mrs Mary Allin and Moses Pike June 30. 1692.

before me

ROBT PIKE Assist.

Tho. Putnam v. S. Martin.

The depofition of Tho: Putnam aged 40 years and agged 38 yers who testifie and say that we have ben conversant with the afflicted persons or the most of them, as namly Mary Walcott Mercy lewes Eliz hubbard Abigaill Williams

and Sarah Vibber Ann Putnam Jun. and have often heard the affore-mentioned persons complain of Sufannah Martin of Amſbury tortoring them and we have ſeen the marks of ſeverall bitts and pinch which they ſaid Sufannah martin did hurt them with and alſo on the 2 day of May 1692 being the day of the Examination of Sufana Martin the affornamed parſons were moſt grievouſly tortured during the time of her examination for upon the glance of hir eyes they ware ſtrucken down or almoſt choak and vpon the motion of hir finger we took notice they ware affected and if ſhe did but clench hir hands or hold hir head aſide the afflicted parſons afformentioned ware moſt grievouſly tortured in like manner and ſeuerall times ſince we have ſeen them tortured complain of Sufannah Martin for hurting them.

Thomas Putnam.

N. Ingerſoll v. S. Martin.

Nathaniel Ingerſoll teſtifieth to all y^e aboue and both of them do Say on oath that they believe it is done by witchcraft.

Jurat in Curia.

Sam^l Parris, N. Ingerſoll & Tho. Putnam v. S. Martin.

The Depoſition of Sam Parris aged about 39 years and Nathaniel Ingerſoll aged about fifty and eight yeares and alſo Tho: Putnam aged about fourty yeares all of Salem. teſtifyeth and ſaith that

Abigail Williams Mercy Lewis Mary Walcott
Sufannah Shelding and John Indian were much
afflicted at the examination of Sufannah Martin of
Almsbury widdow, before the honoured Magis-
trates the' 2' May' 1692. and that Goody Bibber
(who before had not accused her) and some others
of the afflicted then and there testified that there
was a black man whispering in her ear and also
that the said Bibber Abigail Williams and Mary
Walcot and John Indian could not come near said
Martin whereupon in all they were ordered by the
magistrates to attemptt it and their agonies and tor-
tures they charged said Martin as the cause of and
also we further saw that when the said Martin bit
her lips they were bitten and when the afflicted
were ordered to go towards her they were knockt
down.

Jurat in Curia.

Eliz^b Hubbard v. Sufanna Martin.

The Deposition of Elizabeth Hubbard agged
about 17 years. who testifieth and saith that I have
often seen the apperishtion of Sufannah Martin
amongst the witches, but she did not hurt me tell
the: 2 day of May being the day of hir examina-
tion, but then shee did afflict me most greivously
dureing the time of hir examination for if she did
but look parsonally upon me she would strike me
down or almost choake me and seuerall times sence
the apperishtion of Sufannah Martin has most
greivously affected me also on the day of her ex-

amination I saw the apperishtion of Sufannah Martin goe and afflect and almost choak Mary Walcott Mircy Lewes Abigaill Williams and Ann putnam Junr.

marke
Eliz. † Hubbard.

Mercy Lewis v. S. Martin.

The Deposition of Mircy Lewes aged about 19 years who testifieth and said that in the latter end of April 1692 there appeared to me the Apperishtion of a short old woman which tould me hir name was Goody Martin and that she came from Amisbery who did most greivously torment me by biting and pinching me urging me vehemently to writ in hir book but on the 2 May 1692 being the day of hir examination Sufannah Martin did torment and afflect me most greivously in the time of hir examination for when she looked vpon me personally she would strike me down on almost choak me and seuerall times senc the Apperishtion of Sufannah Martin has most greivously afflicted me by pinching and almost choaking me to death urging me to writ in hir book and also on the day of hir examination I saw the Apperishtion of Sufannah Martin goe and hurt the bodys of Mary Walcott Elizabeth Hubbard Abigail Williams and Ann Putnam Junr.

Mercy lewes.

Sarah Viber v. S. Martin.

The Deposition of Sarah viber aged about 36 years who testifieth and saith. that on the 2 May 1692. the Apperishtion of Sufannah Martin of Amfbury did most greivously torment me dureing the time of hir examination for if she did but look personally vpon me she would strike me down or almost choak me and also the same day I saw the Apperishtion of Sufannah Martin most greivously afflect the bodyes of Mary Walcutt Mercy lewes, and Ann Putnam by pinching and almost choaking them and severall times sence the Apperishtion of Sufannah Martin has most greivously affected me by beating and pinching me and almost choaking me to deth. and that she beleives the sd Martin is a witch and y^t she is bewitched by her.

Jurat in Curia.

Ann Putnam Jr. v. S. Martin.

The deposition of Ann Putnam Jun^r who testifieth and saith some time in April 1692. there appeared to me the Apperishtion of an old short woman that toold her her name was Martin and that she came from Amfbury who did Immediatly afflect me urging me to writ in hir book but on the 2 May 1692. being the day of her examination Sufana Martin did most greivously afflect me dureing the time of her examination for when she did but look personally upon she would strike me down

or almost choak and feveral times fenc the Apper-
ifhtion of Sufannah Martin has moft grievoufly
afflicted me by pinching me and almoft choaking
me urging me vehemently to writ in hir book alfo
on the the day of hir Examination I faw the Ap-
perifhtion of Sufanna Martin goe and afflect the
bodys of Mary Wallcott Mercy Lewes Elizabeth
Hubbard and Abigail Williams.

John Atkinson v. S. Martin.

John Atkinson aged fifty fix years or thereabouts:
Testifieth thatt fome time about five years fince,
one of the fons of Sufannah Martin Sen^r of Amf-
bury Exchanged a cow of his wth me ffor a cow
w^{ch} I bought of Mr Wells the minifter w^{ch} cow
he tooke ffrom Mr Wells his houfe, Aboute a
weeke after I went to the houfe of Sufanna Martin
to receive the cow of the young man her fon wⁿ I
came to bring the cow home nott-wthftanding
hamftringing of her and halting her ſhe was fo
madd thatt we could ſcarce gett her along, butt
ſhe broke all the ropes ffaftened to her we putt the
halter two or three times round a tree w^{ch} ſhe
broke and ran away and wⁿ ſhe came downe to
the fferry we were forct to run up to our wafts in
water ſhe was fo fierce butt after wth much adoe
we gatt her into the boat ſhe was fo tame as any
creature w^tfoever. and further this Deponent Saith
that Sufanna Martin Muttered and was unwellling
this deponent ſhould have y^e Cow.

Jurat in Curia.

Sarah Atkinson v. S. Martin.

Sarah Atkinson aged forty eight years or thereabouts testifieth thatt some time in the spring of the year about eighteen years since Susanna Martin came vnto our house att Newbury from Amſbury in an Extraordinary dirty season wⁿ itt was nott fitt for any Pſon to travell ſhe then came on foot wⁿ ſhe came into our house I asked her whether ſhe came from Amſbury a ffoot ſhe ſayd ſhe did I asked her how ſhe could come in this time a ffoott and bid my children make way ffor her to come to the fire to dry herſelfe ſhe replied ſhe was as dry as I was and turned her coats on Side and I could nott pceive thatt the Soule of her ſhows were wett I was ſtartled att itt y^t ſhe ſhould come ſoe dry and told her thatt I ſhould have been wett up to my knees if I ſhould have come ſo ffarr on ffoott ſhee replied thatt ſhe ſcorned to have a drabled tayle.

Jurat in Curia.

Warrant v. Eliz^b Hart.

To y^e Marshall of ye County of Effex or his Deputy.

You are in theire Majeſtys Names hereby required to Apprehend and bring before vs upon Tueſday next be being y^e ſevententh day of this instant May by of ye clock in ye forenoon att ye house of Leut Nath Ingerſoll in Salem Village the bodys of Thomas ff rer ſen^r of Lin Huſbandman and Elizabeth Hart ye wife of Iſaac Hart of
Ee

Lynn Hasbandman whoe stand charged in behalf of theyr Majestys with high Suspittion of Sundry acts of witchcraft done or Committed upon the bodys of Ann Putnam Mercy Lewis, and others in Salem Village whereby great hurt hath bin done them And here of you are not to ffaile.

Salem dat^d May 14. 1692.

T vs

JOHN HATHORNE	} Affists,
JONATHAN CORWIN	

May 15th 1692. I have apprehended y^e above named persons and brought them att att y^e time and place abouewritten to answer as aboue

P GEORGE HERRICK Marshall of Effex,

Sufana Sheldon v. Eliz^b Hart.

more ou^r one the 19th day aboue written 92

Sufana Shelden faith that wife buchle did Afflickd [me & her dater Mary & Misteres Hart.

Ann Putnam v. Eliz^b Hart.

The Deposition of Ann Putnam who testifieth and faith that I have often seen the Apperishtion of Gooddy heart among the witches but I did not know who she was nor she did me no hurt tell the 13th of May 1692. that she came to my ffather house personally and tould me who she was and asked me if she had euer hurt me but ever sence that day she has hurt me most greivously feuerall times and urgeth me greivously to writ in hir book.

Indictment v. Dorcas Hoar No. 1.

Anno Regni Regis et Reginee Willm et Mariee
nunc Anglice &c Quarto.

Province of y^e Massachusets Bay in New England.
Effex. ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady
the King and Queen p^{es}ents. That Dorcas Hoar of
Beverly in ye County of Effex : widow the Second
day of May in the forth year of the Reigne of our
Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by
the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance and
Ireland King and Queen Defenders of the ffaith
&c and Divers other Dayes and times as well be-
fore as after certaine Detestable Arts called witch-
crafts and Sorceries wickedly and feloniously hath
vsed Practised and exercised at and within the
Towneship of Salem in the County of Effex, afore-
said in and upon and against one Elizabeth Hub-
Hubbard of Salem Singlewoman by which said
wicked arts the said Elizabeth Hubbard the Second
day of May in the forth year abouesd.. and Divers
other Dayes and times as well before as after was
and is Tortured afflicted Pined consumed wasted
and Tormented ag^t the Peace of our Sovereigne
Lord and Lady the King and Queen and ag^t the
fforme of the statute in that case made and pro-
vided.

Witneffes.

Elizabeth Hubbard
Mary Wolcott,
Ann Putnam,.

Indictment v. Dorcas Hoar No. 2.

Anno Regni Regis et Reginee Willm et Mariee
nunc Anglice &c Quarto.

Province of y^e Massachusets Bay in New England.
Essex. ss.

The Juror for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen p^{re}sents that Dorcas Hoar of Beverly in y^e County of Essex, widow, the second day of May in the forth year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady Willm and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffraunce and Ireland King and Queen Defenders of the ffaith &c and Divers other Dayes and Times as well before as after certaine detestable arts called witchcraft and Sorceries wickedly and ffelloniously hath vsed practised and Exercised at and within the Township of Salem in the County of Essex, aforesaid in and vpon and ag^t one Mary Wolcott of Salem Village Singlewoman. by which said wicked arts the said Mary Wolcott the Second Day of May in the fourth year as abouesd. and Divers other dayes and times as well before as after was and is Tortured Afflicted Pined consumed wasted and Tormented ag^t the Peace of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen and ag^t the forme of the statute in that case made and provided.

Witneses.

Mary Walcott
Elizabeth Hubbard.
Ann Putnam.

Examination of Dorcas Hoar.

The Examination of Dorcas Hoar 2. May 1692.
Severall of the afflicted fell into fits as soon as she was brought in

Eliz. Hubbard said this woman had afflicted me ever since last Sab: was seven nights, and hurt me ever since and she choakt her own husband.

Mary Walcot said she told me the same.

Abig Williams said this is the woman that she saw first, before Tituba Indian or any else.

Ann Putnam said this is the woman that hurts her and the first time she was hurt by her was the Sab: was seven nights.

Susan Sheldon accused her of hurting her last moonday night.

Abig. Williams & Ann Putnam. said she told them that she had choakt a woman lately at Boston, *Eliz. Hubbard* cryed why do you pinch me, the mark was visible to the standers by. The Marshall said she pincht her fingers at that time.

Dorcas Hoar why do you hurt these?

I never hurt any child in my life.

It is you or your appearance.

How can I help it?

What is it from you that hurts these?

I never saw worse than myself.

You need not see worse. They charge you with killing your husband.

I never did nor never saw you before.

You sent for Goody Gale to cut your head off.
What do you say to that?

I never sent for her upon that account.

What do you say about killing your husband.

Susan: Sheldon also charged her that she came in with two cats and brought me the book & fell into a fit & told me your name was Goody Buxly.

No I never did I never saw thee before.

What black cats were those you had?

I had none.

Mary Walcott Susan Sheldon and Abigail Williams said they saw a black man whispering in her ears.

Oh! you are liars and God will stop the mouth of liars.

You are not to speak after this manner in the Court.

I will speak the Truth as long as I live.

Mary Walcott and Susan Sheldon and Eliz Hubbard said again there was a man whispering in her ear and said she should never confess.

Goody Bibber free from fits hitherto said there was a black man with her and fell into a fit.

What do you say to those cats that sucked your breast what are they?

I had no cats.

You do not call them cats that are they that suck you?

I never sucked none but my child.

What do you say. you never saw Goody Buxly.

I never knew her.

Goodm Buxly testified that she had been at the house often.

I know you but not the woman.

You said you did not know the name.

Many bystanders testified she disowned that she knew the name.

I did not know the name so as to go to the woman.

Susan Sheldon and Abigail Williams cried there was a blue bird gone into her back.

The Marshall struck and several of the bystanders testified that they saw a fly like a Miller.

What did you see Goody Bibber who was looking up.

Goody Bibber was taken dumb.

What can you have no heart to confess.

I have nothing to do with witchcraft.

They say the Devil is whispering in your ear.

I cannot help it if they do see it.

cannot you confess what you think of these things?

Why should I confess that I do not know.

Susan Sheldon cried O Goody Hoar do not kill me, and fell into a fit and when she came to herself she said she saw a black man whispering in her ear and she brought me the book.

I have no book but the Lords book.

What Lords book.

The Lords book.

Oh said some of the afflicted there is one whispering in her ears.

There is some body will rub your ears shortly, said the examinant.

Immediately they were afflicted and among others Mercy Lewes.

Why do you threaten they should be rubb'd?

I did not speak a word of Rubbing.

Many testified she did.

My meaning was God would bring things to light.

Your meaning for God to bring the thing to light would be to deliver these poor afflicted ones, that would not Rubb them.

This is unusual impudence to threaten before Authority. who hurts them now.

I know not.

They were rubbed after you had threatened them.

Mary Walcot Abigail Williams and Eliz Hubbard were carried towards her, but they could not come near her.

What is the reason these can not come near you.

I cannot help it. I do them no wrong, they may come if they will.

Why you see they cannot come near you.

I do them no wrong..

Note. The afflicted were much distressed during her examination.

This is a true account of the examination of Dorcas Hoar without wrong to any party according to my original from characters at the moments thereof witness my hand Sam Parris.

Rachel Tuck & Hannah Cox v. Dorcas Hoar.

14, 3 mo. 1692.

The deposition of Rachell Tuck aged about 45

yers and Hannah Cox. aged about 30 years these deponents testifie and faith about three years before the date abouenamed That darkis Hoar the wife of William Hoar sr now deceased being very sick in her bed and several being at that time to watch with her namly Christopher Read her son in law and his wife and her daughter Jone Hoar with seuerall others these seuerall persons being then with said Darkes Hoar to look after her, and after some time went to the bede side to look after thair mother and they found her gon out of the bead they know not how and being affrighted they ran out of dors and the last person that went out goodde hoar seat vpon the stepes or lador and held her fast and the person that was held fast cryed out, ffarther Hannah Cox one of the deponents before mentioned faith that the persons that rune out of the hous in a fright weere affraid ffor some time to goe into the hous but after a while did goe in and made lite to see who it was that held the person that said shee was held fast and they found it to be Goodee Hoar sitting vpon the stepes or lador dressed with her clothes and hat and cloke on. now: this aboue written was decleared to the aboue said deponants at the house of Thomas Cox, by Jone Hoar daughter to dorkes and further faith not.

Jurat in Curia.

John Richards v. Dorcas Hoar.

The deposition of John Richards aged about 46 yeares faith that some time this last winter past I
Ff

being required by by the Conftabell of Beuerly as one of the Jurores to vnderftand the Reason of the vntimely death of William Hoar being at the houfe of William hoar the reft of the Jury being there I the faid Richards faid to the Reft of the Jury that it was neceffary that the naked body of the deceased fhould bee veiued and darcus hoar the wife of the deceased brake ot in a very greate pafhtion wringing of her hands and ftamping on the flore with her feete and faid you wicked wretches what doe you think I have murdered my husband and the reft of the Jury blaming her for being in fuch a pafhon and then fhee was fomething pacified.

Sworne Salem Village May. 23. 1692.

before vs	JOHN HATHORNE	} Affits.
	JONATHAN CORWIN	

Sarah Bibber v. Dorcas Hoar.

The Depofition of Sarah Viber agged about 36 years who testifie and faith that darcas Hoar of Beverly has moft greivoufly tormented me agreat many times with variety of tortors: alfo vn the 2 May 1692 being the day of hir examination I faw Darcas Hoar or hir Appearance moft greivoufly torment Mary Walcott Elizabeth Hubbed Abigaill Williams ann Putnam Jur and Sufannah Shelden by biting pinching and allmoft choaking them, and I verily believe in my heart that Darcas Hoar is wieth for fence fhe went to prifon fhe has moft dreadfully tortured me with variety of tortors which I beleue if fhe wont a wieth fhe could not doe,

Jurat in Curia.

Sarah Vibber owned to y^e Jury of Inquest y^t y^e aboue written evidence is truth vpon y^e oath she had taken, July 2. 1692

Mary Warin testifieth before y^e Jury of inquest that she saw Dorcas Hoare of Beaverly: hurt: and afflict Susanah Sheldon, then in y^e presence of y^e sd Jury July 2 1692.

Eliz Hubbard v. Dorcas Hoar.

The depofition of Eliz Hubburd agged about 17 years who testifieth and faith I have been a long time afflicted by a woman that tould me hir name was Hoar but one the 2 May 1692. Darcas Hoar of Beuerly did most greivously torment me during the time of hir examination and then I saw that it was the very same woman that tould me hir name was Hoar and if she did but look upon me she would strike me down or allmost choak me also on the day of hir examination I saw Darcas Hoar or hir Appearance, most greivously torment and afflict the bodys of Mary Walcott. Abigail Williams Ann Putnam by biting pinching and allmost choaking them to death also feveral times sence Darcas Hoar or hir Appearance has most greivously tormented me with variety of tortors and I verily believe that Darcas Hoar the prisoner att the barr is a witch for sence she has been in prison she or hir Appearance has come to me and most dreadfully tormented me with variety of tortors: which I beleue she could not doe without she ware a witch.

Eliz: Hubbard: owned to y^e Jury of inquest
that y^e aboue written evidence: is ye truth July 2.
1692.

Jurat in Curia.

Mary Walcott v. Dorcas Hoar.

The depofition of mary walcott agged about 17
years, who testifieth and faith I have been a long
time afflicted by a woman that tould me hir name
was Hoar: but on the 2 May 1692. Darcas Hoar
of Beuerly did most greivously torment me dureing
the time of hir Examination for if she did but look
parfonally upon me she would strick me down or
allmost choak me to death, allso on the day of the
examination of darcas Hoar I saw hir or hir Ap-
pearance most greivously torment and afflict the
bodys of Eliz: Hubbard Abigaill Williams Ann
Putnam and Sufannah Shelding also feuerall times
fenc the aforefaid darcas hoar or hir Appearance
has most greivously tormented me by biting pinch-
ing and allmost choaking me to death and I verily
beleue in my heart that Darcas Hoar is a most
dreadfull wieth for she or hir Appearance has come
and most dreadfully tormented me fence she was put
in prifon which I beleue she could not doe if she
ware not a wieth. Mary Walcot owned to y^e Jury
of Inquest: y^e aboue written evidence to be y^e truth
vpon oath: July: 2: 92.

Jurat in Curia.

Ann Putnam Jr. v. Dorcas Hoar.

The depofition of Ann Putnam Jun^r who testi-
fieth and faith that on the latter end of April 1692.
ther came an old woman and did moft grievoufly
torment me and tould me hir name was Hoar :
but on the 2 May 1692 Darcas Hoar did moft
dreadfully torment me dureing the time of hir
Examination and then I faw that it was the very
fame woman that tould me her name was Hoar
allfo on the day of hir Examination I faw Darcas
Hoar or hir Appearance moft grievoufly torment
and affliet Mary Wallcott Eliz. Hubburd Sarah
Vibber Abigail Williams and I verily beleue in my
heart that Darcas Hoar is a witch for fence ſhe
went to prifon ſhe or hir Appearance has come to
me and moft grievoufly tormented me by biting
pinching and almoft choaking me to death.

Ann Putman owned this har testimony to be the
truth one har oath before the Juriars of Inqueft
this 2 day of July 1692.

Jurat in Curia.

John Hale v. Dorcas Hoar.

John Hale aged 56 years Testifieth' 6. 7. 1692.
That for feveral yeares agoe formerly were ſtorys
told concerning Dorcas Hoar her beeing a fortune
teller, And y^t ſhe had told her owne fortune viz.
y^t ſhee ſhould live poorely ſo long as her husband
willm Hoar did live but y^e ſaid will ſhould dye be-
fore her and after y^t ſhee ſhould live better. Allfo

ye fortune of Ens Corning and his wife who should dye first. and y^t shee had had a book of fortune telling. About twenty two years agoe y^e sd Dorcas ministred to me great repentance for y^e sins of her former life and y^t she had borrowed a book of Palmstry and there were rules to know what should come to pass. But I telling her y^t it was an Evill book and evill art shee seemed to me to renounce or reject all such practises Whereupon I had great charity for her severall yeares. But 14 yeares ago last spring I discovered an Evill practice had been between a servant of mine and some of sd Hoars children in conveying goods out of my house to ye sd Hoars and I had a daughter Rebecca then between 11 and 12 years old, whome I asked if she knew of y^e Hoars stealing, she told me yea,, But durst not reveal it to me, and one reason was. she was threatened y^t Goody Hoar was a witch and had a book by w^{ch} shee cold tell what sd Rebecca did tell me in my house and if y^e sd Rebecca told me of y^e stealing, y^e said Hoar would raise y^e devill to kill her or bewitch her or words to y^t Effect. (but whether she said y^t Dorcas herselfe or her children told Rebecca these words I remember not) I asked Rebecca if she saw y^e book. she said yea, she was shewed y^t book. and there were many streaks and pictures in it by w^{ch} (as she was told) ye said Hoar could reveale and work witchcrafts I asked her how big y^e book was, she said it was like a gramer y^t lay on y^e table. And said shee now I have told you of the stealing Goody Hoar will bewitch me I perswaded my daughter not to think

so hardly of Goody Hoar. But she replied I know Goody Hoar is a witch (or to ye effect) and then told storys of strange things that had been acted in or about my house when I and my wife were abroad to fright sd Rebecca into silence about the theft, w^{ch} said Rebecca judged to be acts of sd Hoars witchcraft the particulars I have now forgotten I called to minde y^t y^e sd Hoar had told me of a book of Palmstry she had but not y^e bigness of it therefore that I might be better satisfied I asked Thomas Tuck if y^e knew Goody Hoar to have a book of fortune telling and he said yea shee had such a kind of book w^{ch} he had seen wth streaks and pictures in it and y^t it was about y^e bigness of of such a book poynting to a gramer, or book of like magnitude this confirmed me in y^e opinion y^t my daughter had seen such a book and after my daughters death a friend told me y^t my daughter said to her shee went in fear of her life by y^e Hoars till quieted by y^e script^r. Fear not them w^{ch} can kill y^e boady &c.

About those times other things were spoken of y^e sd Hor suspicians of her witchcraft whereupon a friend of mine did as I was informed acquaint Major Denison wth them for his consideration and as I was informed Major Denison took an opportunity to examine sd W^m Hoare about a fortune book his wife had and W^m Hoare answered y^e book was John Samsons and his wife had returned y^e book long agoe and so y^e matter was left for y^t time. When discourses arose about witchcrafts at y^e village, then I heard discourses raised of Goody

Hoars fortune telling of later times and shee being comitted to Boston I did last May speake wth her of many things that I had known and heard of her. Shee told me y^t her owne fortune y^t she spake of she was told by a shipmaster when she was first maryed and Ens Corning's fortune. viz. y^t his first wife should dye before him (w^{ch} is since come to pass) she spake it from observing a certain streak under ye eye of sd Corning or his wife But as I take it it was his wife had ye streak. And for seeing y^e devill (w^{ch} was one thing I spake to her off) she said shee never saw ye devill or any spirit but one and y^t was soon after old Thomas Tuck dyed (w^{ch} I take to be about ten years since) and y^t shee took it to be ye Ghost of Thom Tuck, coming to speake wth her about some land sd Tuck had told her of before his death. But y^t shee fled from y^e Ghost and got away.

The fortune book she said was about y^e bigness of ae high Psalter (w^{ch} agrees wth y^t of a gramer) But owned no other but y^t of John Samsons w^{ch} he had from her as she said above 20 years agoe and y^t shee had not told fortunes since y^e time I layed before her y^e evill of it w^{ch} is about 20 or 22 years since. I lately spake wth John Samsons and he told me y^t he had a book of Palmstry when he lived at Goody Hoars w^{ch} shee had seen But y^t it was a book in quarto and he sold it at Casco-Bay about 30 years since and had not seen it since.

Jurat in Curia.

Joseph Morgan v. Dorcas Hoar.

The depotion of Joseph Morgin aged about 46 years or thereabouts Testifyeth and saith that Goodey hoar being at my hous did pretend some things of forting telling and their said that I should dy before my wife and that my eldest dafter shuld not live to be a woman. and further saith that my eldest dafter shuld not live to be a woman. and further sayth that my self being caled to sit on the Juery to sarch the body of Goodman hore he dying very suddenly., that then on desiring to have his body stript thee said Goody hoar did fly out in a great pation and said what do you think that I have kiled my husband you wretches you and

Deborah Morgan v. Dorcas Hoar.

The depotion of Deborah Morgin aged 43 years, or theirabouts testifyeth and sayth that Goody hoer being at our hous said that my eldest dafter shuld never live to be a woman and I asking her how she knew shee told me that shee observed some veins about her eys by which shee knew. and further saith not

Jurat in Curia.

Edward Hooper v. Dorcas Hoar.

The deperfision of Edward Hooper aged about 15 years being with John Neal at Dorkus horss house when the sd Neal brought a hen of the sd whors which he had kiled doing damages in his
Gg

master whitredge's Corn the sd whore did say then to the sd John Neall that he should be neuer the beter for it before the weak was out.

Jurat in Curia.

Maria Gage v. Dorcas Hoar.

The deposition of Marie Gadge about 48 years this deponent testifieth and saith that about nine years agon sd deponent and her son Josiah Wood being at y^e house of John Giles in Beverly and Dorcas hoare being there alsoe. the sd Hoare told her that her child was not long lived and sd deponent asked her how she knew: the child being well then, sd Hoare replied it would not live long and bade her marke the end of it: and about a month after that her sd child was taken sick and dyed suddenly and about halfe a year after sd deponent asked sd Hoare how she could fortell ye death of y^e child, her answer was she had acquaintance wth a docter that taught her to know and had a doctors booke by her. And sd deponent saith further y^t about 2 years agon sd deponent being often concerned at y^e house of Benjamin Balch sen^r wth his son David being then sick: she heard sd David Balch often complaine y^t he was tormented by witches: sd deponent asked him whether he knew who they were and sd David balch answered it was Goody wiles and her daughter and Goody Hoare and one of Marblehead he knew not by name, saying alsoe there was a Confederacy of them and they were then whispering together at his beds foot,

and desired Gabriell Hood to strike them: and when he did strike at y^e place, where sd balch said they sate, sd balch said that he had struck Goody Viles and she was gone presently, and at severall other times sd Balch Cried out of Goody Hoares tormenting him and prayed earnestly to y^e Lord to bring them out and discover them and further saith not.

Jurat in Curia.

John Lovet v. Dorcas Hoar.

The deperfsion of John Louet age about 25 years this deponent destifieth and say that he the sd deponant being at Boston sometime in June last past went into the prisan to see my granmother.

then goodee hor asked me the sd deponant whether I knew of any witnessses that would come in or be brought in against her and I the sd deponant told her I did not know of any and then the sd hor asked me whether Goodm witredg would not come in against her about his cow I the sd debonant tould the sd hore I did believe he would the sd hore replyed she did not know that he had ara cow, further saith not.

Jurat in Curia.

Thomas Putnam & Edward Putnam v. Dorcas Hoar.

The depoliftion of Thos Putnam aged 40 years and Edward Putnam aged 36 years who testifie and saith that we haueing been conversant with

Divers of the afflicted parsons as Mary Walcott Elizabeth Hubbard Ann Putnam and others and we have seen them most grievously tortured by biting and pinching and their bones almost put out of Joynt grievously complaining of one Goody Hore of Beuerly for hurting them, but on the 2. day of May 1692 being the day of the examination of Dorcas Hoar of Beuerly the aboue said afflicted parsons were most grievously tormented during the time of hir examination for vpon the glance of hir eies thay ware stricken down allmost choke also feuerall times since we haue seen the abouenamed parsons most grievously tormented and the marks of plaine bits on there flesh and complaining of gooddy Hoar for hurting them and we beleue that Dorcas Hoare the prisoner at the barr has often hurt the afforenamed parsons by acts of witchcraft.

Jurat in Curia.

John Tuck v. Dorcas Hoar.

The deperfiton of John Tuck aged about 18 years this deponent doth testif and say that I the sd deponant being at the hous of Darkas hore about 3 years agoe with John Neal which was then Thomas whitridge Sarvant then the sd Neal brought a hen of the sd whores which he the sd Neal had killed doing dammage in his sd Masters Corn and I the sd deponant being there when the sd Neal presented the hen to hear the said whore did then brake out in great pashan and tould the sd John

Neal that it should be the worst weaks worke that
Euer he did further faith not Jurat in Curia

Joseph Tuck v. Dorcas Hoar.

Joseph tuck aged about 15 years doth say that he
being with his brother John tuck doth say that he
can witness to the uery same aboue written..

Jurat in Curia.

Warrant v. George Jacobs Sr.

To: The Constables in Salem.

You are in their Majest^{ts} names hereby required
to apprehend and forthwith bring before vs. George
Jacobs Sen^r of Salem, And Margaret Jacobs the
daughter of George Jacobs Jun^r of Salem Single-
woman Who stand accused of high suspicion of
fundry acts of witchcraft by them both Committed
on fundry persons in Salem to their great wrong
and Injury and hereof faile not. Dated Salem May
10th. 1692.

T vs. JOHN HATHORNE } Affists.
 JONATHAN CORWIN }

To constable Joseph Neale.

May y^e 10th 1692. Then I apprehended the
Bodies of George Jacobs Sen^r and Margaret Jacobs
daughter of George Jacobs Jun^r Both of Salem
According to the Tenor of the Aboue warrant P me
JOSEPH NEALE Constable Jn Salem.

Complaint v. George Jacobs Jr.

Salem May the 14th 1692.

Lt Nathanill Ingerfall and Serg^t Thomas Putnam, yeoman both of Salem Village personally appeared before vs and made complaint in behalfe of their Majest^s against Daniell Andrew of Salem Village Bricklayer, George Jacobs Jun^r of Salem Village husbandman And Jacobs the wife of said George Jacobs Buckley the wife of W^m Buckley of Salem Village cordwayner and Mary Withridge of Salem Village daughter of said Buckley.

Hart the wife of Isaac Hart of Lynn Husbandman Thomas ffarrer sen^r of Lynn husbandman, Elizabeth Colson of Reding Singlewoman And Bethia Carter of onburne daughter of Widow Carter of sd Towne for high Suspition of Sundry Acts of witchcrafts by them Committed or Donne lately on the body of Ann Putnam Marcy Lewis Mary Walcott and Abigail Williams and others of Salem Village whereby much hurt is done to their bodyes, therefore Craues Justice.

Nathaniel Ingerfall.

Thomas putnam

Indictment v. George Jacobs Sr.

Anno Regis et Reginee Willm et Mariee nunce
Anglice Fst Quarto.

Effex: ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady
the King and Queen p^{es}ents. That George Jacobs

Sen^r of Salem in y^e County of Essex, the 11th day of May in the fourth Year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrence and Ireland King and Queen Defend^{rs} of the ffaith &c. and Divers other Dayes and times as well before as after certaine Detestable Arts called Witchcrafts and forceries Wickedly and ffelloniously hath vsed Practised and Exercised at and within the Township of Salem in the county of Essex. aforesaid in upon and ag^t one Mary Lewis of Salem village Singlewoman by which said Wicked arts the said Marcy Lewis the 11th day of May in the fourth year abovesaid and Divers other Dayes and times as well before as after was and is Tortured Afflicted Pined consumed wasted and Tormented and also for fundry other acts of witchcraft by said George Jacobs Committed and Done before and since that time ag^t the Peace of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen their Crowne and Dignity and ag^t the forme of the Statutes in that Case made and provided.

Witnes^{ses}. Marcy Lewis. Eliz : Hubbard
 Mary Walcott. Sarah Churchill.

Examination of George Jacobs Sr.

The Examination of Geo Jacobs Sen^r 10 May 1692.

Here are them that accuse you of acts of witchcraft.

Well, let us hear who are they and what are they.

Abigail Williams—Jacobs laught.

Because I am falsely accused.—Your worships all of you do you think this is true?

Nay, what do you think?

I never did it.

Who did it?

Dont ask me.

Why should we not ask you? Sarah Churchill accuseth you there she is.

I am as innocent as the Child born to night. I have lived 33 yeares here in Salem.

What then?

If you can prove that I am guilty I will lye under it

Sarah Churchwell said last night I was afflicted at Deacon Ingerfalls and Mary Walcot said it was a man with 2 staves it was my master.

Pray do not accuse me I am as clear as your worships You must do right judgments.

What book did he bring you Sarah?

The same that the other woman brought.

The Devill can go in any shape.

Did he not he appear on the other side of the river and hurt you did not you see him.

Yes he did.

Look there, she accuseth you to your face she chargeth you that you hurt her twise. Is it not true?

What would you have me say? I never wronged no man in word nor deed.

Here are 3 evidences.

You tax me for a wizzard, you may as well tax me for a buzard. I have done no harm.

Is it no harm to afflict these?

I never did it.

But how comes it to be in your appearance?

The Devil can take any likenesses.

Not without their consent.

Please your worship it is untrue, I never showed the book, I am silly about these things as the child born last night.

That is your Saying, you argue you have lived so long, but what then Cain might lived long before he killed Abel and you might live long before the Devill had so prevailed on you.

Christ hath suffered 3 times for me.

What three times.

He suffered the Crofs & gale —

You had as good confesse (said Sarah Churchwell) if you are guilty.

Have you heard that I have any witchcraft?

I know you live a wicked life.

Let her make it out.

Doth he ever pray in his family?

Not unless by himself.

Why do you not pray in your family?

I cannot read.

Well but you may pray for all that. Can you say the Lords prayer? Let us hear you?

He might in severall parts of it and could not repeat it right after Mary Mialls.

Sarah Churchwell, when you wrote in the book you was showed your masters name you said.

Hh

Yes Sir.

If she say so, if you do not know it what will you say?

But she saw you or your likeness tempt her to write.

one in my likeness, the Devil may present my likeness.

Were you not frightened Sarah Churchwell when the representation of your master came to you?

Yes.

Well! burn me or hang me, I will stand in the truth of Christ, I know nothing of it.

Do you know nothing of getting your son George and his daughter Margaret to signe?

No nothing at all.

The 2^d Examination of said George Jacobs, 11. May 1692.

The bewitched fell into most greivous fits and screekings when he came in.

Is this the man that hurts you?

Abig Williams cryed out this is the man and fell into a violent fit.

Ann Putnam said this is the man and he hurts her and brings the book to her and would have her write in the book and she should be as well as his Grand daughter.

Mercy Lewis is this the man?

This is the man (after much interruptions by fits) he almost kills me.

Eliz Hubbard said the man never hurt her till to day he came upon the Table.

Mary Walcot is this the man?

After much interruptions by fits she said this is the man he used to come with two staves and beat her with one of them.

What do you say are you not a witch?

No I know it not, if I were to dye presently.

Mercy Lewis went to come near him but fell into great fits.

Mercy Lewis testimony read. What do you say to this?

Why it is false I know not of it any more than the child that was born to night.

Ann Putnam said yes, you told me so, that you had been so this: 40 yeares.

Ann Putnam and Abigail Williams had each of them a pin stuck in their hands and they said it was this old Jacobs.

Abigail Williams Testimony read

Are not you the man that made disturbance at a Lecture in Salem?

No great disturbance. Do you think I use witchcraft?

Yes indeed.

No I use none of them.

Abigail Williams v. George Jacobs Sr.

The Testimony of Abigail Williams witnesseth and saith that she hath severall times seen and been very much afflicted by the Apparition of Geo Jacobs Sen^r of Salem at and before the 11 May 1692.

Summons to Witnesses v. Geo. Jacobs Sr.

W^m and Mary by y^e Grace of God of England
&c King and Queen &c.

To y^e Sheriff of Effex or deputy or Constables of
Salem Greeting.

Wee comand you to Warn and give notice vnto
Joseph fflint John Waters sen^r John Doritch Corpoll
John ffofter Capt Puttman and his Rebecca his
wife, that they and Euery of them be and appear
forthwith at the Court of Oyer and Terminer
holden at Salem there to Testifie y^e truth to y^e best
of your knowledge on certain Jndictments Exhibit-
ed against George Jacobs Sen^r hereof make return
fail not.

Dated in Salem Aug^t 4th 1692 and in the fourth
yeare of our Reigne

STEPHEN SEWALL Cler.

George Herrick v. George Jacobs Jr.

The Testimoney of George Herrick aged thirty
fouer years or their abouts Testyfeyeth and Saith
some time in May last by order of their Majesties
Justices I went to the Prison in Salem to searh
George Jacobs Sen^r and likewise William Dounton
the Goale Keeper and Joseph Neal constable was
in presence and concerned with mee in the searh,
where under y^e sd Jacobs his Right sholder wee
found a tett about a quarter of an inch longue or

better with a sharpe point Drupeing downwards so that I tooke A pinn from sd Dounton and Run it through the sd tett but there was neither watter blood nor corruption nor any other matter and so we make Returne.

William Dounton testifyeth the aboue written. and we farther Testify and say y^t sd Jacobs was not in the least Senceable in what wee had done for after J had made Returne to the maiestrates and Returned I tould y^e sd Jacobs. And he knew nothing before.

Sworne in Court Aug^t 4. 92.

Mary Warren v. George Jacobs Sr.

Mary Warin afirmd : before y^e Jury of Inquest : that George Jacobs sen^r has afflicted her sd Warin and beat her with his staffe he or his Apperition : sd warin ses she has seen sd Jacobs or Apparition afflict Mary Walcot and beat her with his staffe : she sayd also that sd Jacobs has afflicte Ann Putnam sd warin verily thinks : sd George Jacobs is a wizard Aug^t 4. 1692. upon her oath, Jurat in Curia.

Eliz^h Hubbard v. George Jacobs Sr.

Elizabeth Hubbard Affirmed to y^e Jury of Inquest that she hath seen George Jacob sen^r afflict : Mary Walcot Ann Putnam and Abigail Williams : and sd Jacobs or his Apparition has sorely afflicted her said Eliz Hubbard Aug 4. 1692. upon her oath. Jurat in Curia.

Mary Walcot v. George Jacobs Sr.

Mary Walcot Affirmed before y^e Jury of Inquest that she hath seen George Jacobs Sen^r afflict Mary Warin and Ann Putnam and Elizabeth Hubbard and sd Jacobs or his Apperition hath hurt her sd Mary Walcot and beat her with his staffe Aug^t 4. 92 upon her oath sd Walcot sd she verily beleived sd Jacobs is a wizard and that on y^e day and time of sd Jacobs his examination he afflicted her and Ann Putnam and Elizabeth Hubbard.

Jurat in Curia.

Sarah Churchwell v. George Jacobs Jr.

Sarah Churchwell Affirmed to ye Jury of Inquest that George Jacobs Sen^r or his Appirition has afflicted her sd Churchell by choaking of her and she verily beleeves that sd Jacobs did it by witchcraft.

Jurat in Curia

Sarah Vibber made oath y^t she saw him y^{ts} George Jacobs, at y^e Gallows when Goody Olliver was executed and y^e black man help him up and y^t she saw him afflict Mary Walcot and beat her with his staffe.

Jurat in Curia.

John Doritch v. George Jacobs Sr.

John Doritch aged 16 years or thereabouts Testifieth and Saith.

That John Small and his wife Anne both de-

ceased, and formerly of the Towne of Salem doth both appear to this Deponent and told him that they would tare him to peices if he did not goe and Declare to Mr Harthorn that George Jacobs senior Did kill them and Likewise that Mary Warrens mother did appear to this Deponent this day with a white man and told him that woodwife Parker and Oliver did kill her and Likewise Core Proctor and his wife Sarah Proctor Joseph Proctor and John Proctor did all afflict this deponent and do continually every day sence he hath begun to be afflicted, and would have him this deponent to sett his hand to a Booke but this deponent told them he would not: Likewise Phillip English and his wife Mary doth appear to this deponent and afflict him and all the above^d persons Thretten to tare this Deponent in peices if he doth not Signe to a Booke: Likewise Goodwife Pease and Hobbs and her daughter Abigail doth Afflict him and thretten the same: and Likewise a woman appeares to this Deponent who lives at Boston at y^e Vper end of the Towne whose name is Mary: she goes in black clothes hath: but one Eye: with a Crooked Neck and she saith there is none in Boston like her, she did afflict this deponent, but saith she will not any more. nor tell him her name.

Jurat all relating to ye prisoner at y^e Barr.

Mercy Lewis v. George Jacobs, Sr.

The deposition of Mercy Lewes, who testifieth and saith that on 20th April. 1692: att or about

midnight there appered to me the apperishton of an old; very gray headed man and tould me that his name was George Jacobs and that he had had two wiues and he did tortor me and beate me with a stick which he had in his hand and urged me to writ in his book which I refused to doe, and so he hath continued euer sence by times coming sum-times with two sticks in his hands to afflict me, still tempting me to writ in his book, but most dredfull he fell upon me and did tortor me on the 9th of May at eueng after I came whom from the Examination of his maid: threatening to kill me y^t night if I would not writ in his book because I did witness against his maid and perswaded her to confess but because J would not yeald to his hellish temtations he did torter me most cruelly by beating me with the two sticks which he had in his hands and allmost redy to putt all my bones out of joynt tell my strength and hartt was Redy to faill but being upheld by an Almighty hand and encouraged by them that stood by J indured his tortors that night. the 10th May he againe sett upon me and afflicted me most greviouly a great many times in the day still urging me to writ in his book but att euening he againe tortured me most greviouly by pinching me and beating me black and blue and threatening to kill me if I would not writ in his book but I tould him I would not writ in his book tho he did kill me and tare me all to peices then he profered me to giue me gold and many signe things if I would writ in his book but I tould him I would not writ in his book if he would give

me all the world then againe he did tortor me most greivously but at last went away from me, also on the 15th May 1692. being the day of the Examination of George Jacobs then I saw that it was that very man that tould me his name was George Jacobs and he did also most dreadfully torment me allmost redy to kill me and I verily beleue in my hart that George Jacobs is a most dreadfull wizzard and that he hath very often afflicted and tormented me by his acts of witchcraft.

Mercy Lewis declared to y^e Jury of Inquest that
y^e aboue written evidence truth

Joseph Flint v. George Jacobs Sr.

The depoficon of Joseph Flintt aged 30 yeares Saith y^t being at y^e house of Mr Thomas Beadles on y^e 11th of May 1692 when y^e Magistrates were Examining George Jacobs his Grandaughter and understanding that she had confessed I this deponent went into y^e other room where George Jacobs, was and Told him y^t his Grandaughter had confessed he asked me what she had confessed I told him y^t she had confestt she was a witch or that she had Set her hand to y^e Deuil's booke.

Whereupon s^d Jacobs said that She was charged not to confels and then I asked him who charged her not to confels, he then made a stop and at last said y^t if she were Innocent and yet Confest she would be accessary to he owne death.

marke
Joseph † Flint

Warrant v. John Willard.

To y^e Constable of Salem.

You are in theyr Majestyes Names Required to Apprehend and Bring before vs y^e Body of John Willard of Salem Village husbandman to morrow being the eleventh day of this instant May by one of y^e clock afternoone att y^e house of Thomas Beadle in Salem whoe stand accused of high Suspition of Severall acts of witchcraft done or committed vpon y^e bodyes of Sundry persons in Salem Village to theyr great hurt and Injury and hereof you are not to ffayle.

dated Salem May 10th 1692.

JOHN HATHORNE } Affists.
JONATHAN CORWIN }

In prosecution of this warrant I went to the house of the usuall abode of John Willards and made search for him, and in feuerall other houses and places butt could not find him, and his relations and friends then gaue me accompt that to theire best knowledge he was ffiled.

Salem May 12th 1692.

JOHN PUTNAM Jun. Constable Salem..

Indictment v. Jno Willard No. 1.

Anno Regni Regis et Reginee et Marice
nunc Anglice J^t Quarto.

Effex. ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen presents, that John Willard of

Salem Village in the County of Essex husb. the eighteenth day of May in the ffourth year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance and Ireland King and Queen Defenders of the ffaith &th and Divers other Dayes and Times as well before as after certaine detestable arts called witchcrafts and Sorceries wickedly and feloniously hath vsed Practiced and exercised at and within the Towne of Salem in the County of Essex afore^d. in vpon and ag^t one Mercy Lewis of Salem Village afore^d in the County afore^d. single-woman by which said wicked arts the sd Mercy Lewis the sd Eighteenth Day of May in the ffourth year above^d: and divers other Dayes and times as well before as after, was and is hurt tortured afflicted consumed Pined wasted and tormented ag^t the Peace of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen and ag^t the forme of the Stat in that case made and Provided.

Witneses

Mercy Lewis.

Abigail Williams.

Mary Walcott.

Susanna Sheldon

Ann Puttnam Sen^r

Ann Pullnam Jun^r

Elizabeth Hubbard

bill vera

John Rieche fforeman in
the name of the Rest.

Indictment v. John Willard No. 2.

Anno Regni Regis et Reginee Wellm et Mariee
nunc Anglice &th Quarto.

Effex. ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord & Lady the King p^rsents That John Willage of Salem Village in the County of Effex, husbⁿ the eighteenth day of May in the ffourth year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance and Ireland King and Queen Defenders of the faith &th and Divers other dayes and times as well before as after certaine detestable arts called Witchcrafts and Sorceries Wickedly and felloneously hath vsed and Exercised at and within the Towne of Salem in the County of Effex afore^d. in upon and ag^t one Ann Puttnam Jun^r of Salem village afore^d in the County afore^d single woman. by which said wicked arts the said Ann Puttnam Jun^r the sd Eighteenth day of May in the ffourth year above^d and Divers other Dayes and times as well before was and is hurt tortured afflicted pined Consumed Wasted and Tormented against y^e Peace of our said Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King & Queen and ag^t the forme of the statute in that Case made and Provided.

Ann Puttnam Jun^r.

Abigaile Williams,

Mary Walcott.

Sufanna Sheldon

Mercy Lewis.

Ann Puttnam Sen^r

Elizabeth Hubbard.

bella vera John Rucke foreman in the name of
the Rest.

Indictment v. Jno Willard No. 3.

Anno Regni Regis et Reginee Willm et Mariee
nunc Anglice &th Quarto.

Essex. ss

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord & Lady the
King and Queen p^{es}ents, that John Willard of
Salem Village in the County of Essex husb: the
Eighteenth day of May in the ffourth year of the
Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William
and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scott-
land ffrance and Ireland King and Queen Defend-
ers of the ffaith &^c and Divers other Dayes and
times as well before as after certaine detestable arts
called Witchcrafts and Sorceries wickedly and fel-
loniously hath used practised and Exercised at and
within the Towne of Salem in the County of Essex
aforesd in and upon and against one Susannah Shel-
don of Salem Village aforesd in the County aforesd.
Singlewoman. by which said wicked arts the said
Susanna Sheldon the said Eighteenth day of May
in the ffourth year abovesd and Divers other Dayes
and times as well before as after was and is hurt
tortured afflicted pined consumed Wasted and tor-
mented ag^t the Peace of our Sovereigne Lord and
Lady King and Queen and ag^t the forme of the
statute in that case made and Provided.

Witneses.

Susanna Sheldon

Abigail Williams.

Mary Walcott. Ann Putnam Sen^r
 Ann Putnam Jun^r. Mercy Lewis.
 Elizabeth Hubbard.

Indictment v. Jno Willard No. 4.

Anno Regni Regis et Reginee Willm et Marice
 nunc Anglice et Quarto.

Essex ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord & Lady the King and Queen p^{re}sents, That John Willard of Salem Village in the County of Essex husb: the Eighteenth day of May in the ffourth year of the Reigne of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scotland ffrance and Ireland King and Queen Defenders of the ffaith &^c and Divers other Dayes and times as well before as after certaine Destab arts called Witchcrafts and Sorceries wicked and feloniously hath vsed practised and Exercised at and within the Towneship of Salem in the County of Essex afores^d in vpon and ag^t one Abigail Williams of Salem village in the County afores^d. singlewomen by which said wicked arts the said Abigail Williams the sd Eighteenth Day of May in the ffourth year aboves^d. and Divers other Dayes and times as well before as after was and is hurt tortured afflicted Pined Consumed wasted and tormented ag^t the Peace of our said Sovereigne Lord and Lady the King and Queen and ag^t the forme of the statute in that case made and Provided.

Witnesses.

Abigail Williams.

Mary Walcott.

Sufanna Sheldon. Ann Puttnam Jun^r

Mercy Lewis. Ann Puttnam Sen^r

Elizcibeth Hubbard.

bill Avera John Rucke foreman in the name of
the Rest.

Indictments No. 5 and 6 are missing.

Indictment v. Jno Willard No. 7.

Anno Regni Regis et Reginee et Mariee nunc
Anglice &th Quarto.

Effex : ss.

The Juro^{rs} for our Sovereigne Lord and Lady
the King and Queen p^{re}sents That John Willard of
Salem Village in the County of Effex husb: the
eighteenth Day of May in the ffourth year of the
Reighe of our Sovereigne Lord and Lady William
and Mary by the Grace of God of England Scott-
land ffrance and Ireland King and Queen Defend^{rs}
of the ffaith and Divers other Dayes and times as
well before as after certaine Detestable acts called
Witchcrafts and Sorceries wickedly and feloniously
hath vsed practised and Exercised at and within the
Towneship of Salem in the County of Effex afore-
said in vpon and ag^t one Elizabeth Hubbard of
Salem Village aforefd in the County aforefd single-
woman by which said wicked arts the said Eliza-
beth Hubbard the said Eighteenth day of May in
the ffourth year aboues^d. and Divers other Dayes
and times as well before as after was and is hurt
tortured afflicted consumed Pined wasted and tor-
mented ag^t the Peace of our said Sovereigne Lord

and Lady the King and Queen and ag^t the fforme
of the statute in that case made and Provided.

Witneffes

Elizabeth Hubbard.

Mary Walcott.

Abigail Williams.

Sufanna Sheldon.

Ann Putnam Sen^r.

Ann Putnam Jun^r.

Mercy Lewis

bill Avera John Rucke fforeman in the name of
the Rest.

Warrant v. Jno Willard.

To The Marshall of the County of Effex, or to the
Constables in Salem or any other Marshall or
Marshalls Constable or Constables within this
theire Majest^s Colony or Terretory of the Massa-
chusetts in New England.

You are in theire Majest^s names hereby required
to Apprehend John Willard of Salem Village hus-
bandman, if he may be found in your precincts,
who stands charged with fundry acts of Witchcraft
by him donne or Committed on the Bodys of Bray
Wilkins and Samuell Wilkins the son of Henery
Wilkins both of Salem Village and others according
to complaint made before us by Thomas ffuller
Jun^r and Benj^c Wilkins Sen^r both of Salem Village
aforesd yeoman ; who being found you are to con-
vey from Towne to Towne from Constable to
Constable vntill he be Brought before vs or such as
may be in authority here in Salem and here of you
are not to faile. Dated Salem. May the 15th. 1692,

T vs.

JOHN HATHORNE, } Affists.
JONATHAN CORWIN }

To be prosecuted according to the direction of Constable John putnam of Salem Village who goes with the same.

I have apprehended John Wilard of Salem Vileg according to the tener of this warrant and brought him before your worships Date 18. May. 1692.

by me JOHN PUTNAM Constable of Salem.

Summons to Witnesses v. Jno Willard.

William and Mary by y^e Grace of God of England &c King &c.

To Abigaile Williams Mary Walcott. Sufanna Shelden, Nathaniell Putnam Ann Putnam Mercy Lewis. Greeting.

Wee comand you all Excuses set aside to be and personally appear before our Justices of Court of Oyer and Terminer. Held at Salem for y^e County of Essex, on Thursday y^e second of this Instant June at nine of y^e Clock in y^e morning then to Testifie y^e Truth of your knowledge upon certain Endictments to be Exhibited at our said. Court ag^t John Willard of Salem Village hereof you are not to faile 1st June 1692. and in y^e fourth year of our Reigne. & Benj. Wilkins. STEPHEN SEWALL, Cler^c.

To y^e Constable of Salem.

I have warned the parsons within named.

P me. JONATHAN PUTNAM Constable
in Salem

Evidence v. Jno Willard.

Evidences ag^t John Willard.

Exicon vide.

Abigail Williams.

Mary Walcott.

Susanna Sheldon.

Nath^l putnam C^t vpon murder.

Ann putnam.

Coron^r Enquest.

Mercy Lewis.

Ann puttnam Sen^r.

Sarah Churchill } y^t Willard diswaded from
Margaret Jacobs. } confession..

Susanna Sheldon v. John Willard.

May 17th in the yeare 92.

the Complaine of Seuzanna Shellton saith that Elizabeth Colson Remaynes in afflicting of the said Shellton night and day. And also Mrs White also John Willard Remaynes in Afflicting of hur both day and night also Mr. Jnglish and his wife Remaynes afflicting of hure both night and day.

George Jacobs and his wife afflicting of hur the last Lords day and tempting the said Shellton to fete herr hand to the booke thay both appering yesterday againe And would havehur fete hur hand to the booke, the said Shelton said she would not, then she said she would slabb hur then sudenly she Reseau-ed a sore wound on hur litle side; then Elizabeth Colson stabbing at hur one the back Right against

the other woundes foe that she speate blood. then goody prochter Appearing to hur and afflicting of hur and tempting herr to sete hur hand to the booke And last night goody prockter Appearing againe and would have hur sete hur hand to the booke and tould hur that she hade sete hur hand to the booke a great while agoae. also sd Shelden has feuerall times seen John Procter afflect Mary Warin fenc they sd Prockter and his wife were in prison.

Hannah Putnam v. Jno Willard.

Hannah Putnam aged 30 years saith y^t y^e shape of Sam^{ll} Fuller and Lidia Wilkins this day told me at my owne house by y^e bed side who appeared in winding Sheets y^t if I did not Goe and tell Mr Hathorne y^t John Willard had murdered them they would tare me to pieces I knew y^m where they were liuing and it was exactly their resemblance and shape.

and at y^e same time y^e apparicon of John Willard told me y^t he had killed Sam^{ll} Fuller Lidia Wilkins. Goody Shaw and Fullers second wife and Aron Ways child and Ben Fullers child and this deponents child Sarah 6 weeks old and Phillip Knights child wth y^e help of W^m Hobbs and Jonathan Knights child with of Ezch : Cheevers children with y^e help of W^m Hobbs, Anne Elliott and Isack Nickolls with help of W^m Hobbs. and y^t if Mr Hathorne would not beleive you Sam Fuller and Lida Wilkins Phape they would appear to y^e majestrates Joseph Fullers apparicon y^e same day

also came to me and told me y^t Goody Corey had killed him y^e Specter afore^d told me y^t vengeance vengeance was cried by sd fuller.

This Relacon is true.

marke

Ann an Putnam

Sworne in Court June 2^d 1692.

*Sam^l Parris Nath^l Ingersoll & Thos Putnam v.
John Willard.*

The Deposition of Samuel Parris aged about 39 years and Nathaniell Ingersoll aged about fifty and eight yeares and also Thomas Putnam aged about fourty yeares all of Salem testifyeth and faith that Eliz Hubbard Mary Warren and Ann Putnam and John Indian were exceedingly tortured at the examination of John Willard of Salem husbandman, before the honoured Majistrates the. 18 May. 1692 and also that upon his looking upon Eliz Hubbard sh was knockt down and also that some of the afflicted and particularly Susannah Sheldon then and there testified that they saw a black man whispering him in the ear and that said Sheldon could not come near to said Willard but was knockt down and also that Mary Warren in a fit being carried to him the said Willard she said was presently well upon his grasping her arm and further that severall of the afflicted also then testified that divers of those he had murdered then rose up against him and further that he could by no means rightly repeat the Lords Prayer tho he made manifold assays.

Mr Samuel Parris and Nathaniel Ingerfoll and Thomas Putnam did upon the oath which they had taken did before us the Juries of Inqwest owne this there testimony this 3^d day of June.— 92.

Sworne in Court by Mr. Parris & Tho Putnam.

Sufannah Sheldon v. John Willard.

The 9th of May 1692. this this is the first to be Read. the testimony of Sufannah Shelton aged 18 yeres or thereabout testifieth And saith y^e day of y^e date hereof I sawe att natt Jngerfons house the Apparitions of thos 4 persons William Shaw^s first wife the widdow Cooke gooman Jons And his child And among these came the Apparition of John Willard to whome these 4 said you haue murdered vs thos 4 haueing said thus to Willard they turned As Red As blood And turning about to look on mee they turned As pale As deth, these 4 desired mee to tell Mr Hathorn.

Willard hering them pulled out A knife Saying if I did hee would cutt my throate,,
the Second to be Read.

The Sam day ther Apeared to mee Eleasabath Colson and shee took a book and would have mee to set my hand to it and I would not and then shee Profered mee a blak Peas of money and saaid I might touch that and I shall be well. May the 10 on tusday ther apeared to mee the Sam apearations and another with them Jn the liknes of a man and they seaid J should gooe and tell Mr hathorn of it then the seaid Willard seaid he would break my

head and stop my legs that I should not goe. there did Appeared to mee A Shining Man whoe told J should goe And tell w^t I had heard And seen to Mr Hathorn this Willard 'being there present tould mee If J did hee would Cutt my throate At this some time and place this Shining man tolde mee that if I did goe to tell this to Mr Hathorn y^t I should bee well going And coming but I should be Afflicted there then said J. to the Shining man hunt Willard away And I would Beleue w^t hee said y^t hee might not choch mee with y^t y^e shining man held vp his hand And Willard vanished away about to hours after the Sam aPeared to me againe and the said Willard with them and I asked them whe ther wonds were and they said ther would com a angell from heauen and would show them and forthwith the angell come I asked what the mans name was that aPeared to mee last and y^e angell tould his name was Southerh and the angell lift up his winding sheet and out of his left side hee Pooled out a Pitch fork teang and Pot it in again and likewise hee opened all the winding Sheets and showed all ther wound and the whit man tould mee to tell Mr. Hathorne of it and I tould him to hunt Willard away and I would and he held vp his hand and he vanished away.

The second to be read.

the Euening of the Same day came to mee the Apparition of these three John Willard. Elizabeth Colson and one old man which I knew not whom tempted her with their Boocks And money And

Afflicted her sorely All the fore parte of the night
I saw this Willard suckle the Apparition of two black
piggs on his breasts And this Colson suckled As it
Appeared A yellow bird this old man which I knew
not suckled a black snake, then Willard tempted
mee A gaine with his Boocke I said to Willard how
long haue you been a wizard hee told mee twenty
years and forthwith they kneeled to prayer to the
Black man with a long crowned hat which then
was with them and then they vanished away.

May the 11. being on wensday—1692.

as J was coming to the tound by the brige J sawe
the said Willard and the old man coming ouere
the waters they landed by George hackers In A dish
and at the Present writige thes three appeared with
A booke tempting mee after the Sam manner.

Swfannah Shelton : did this 3 day of June oune
this har testimony before ws the Jurrers of Inqwest
to be the truth.